

People, Prosperity, and Partnership

Progress Report

Prepared 16th December 1996

CONTENTS

Title Page

Foreword

Introduction and Summary

Section 1

Members of the Scottish National Rural Partnership Working Group

Section 2

Remit and Work Programme of National Rural Partnership in 1996-97

Section 3

Objectives and Targets for National ural Partnerships in 1996-97

Section 4

Monitoring Progress Towards the Overall Aims of Government Policies for Rural Scotland

Section 5

Priority Topics for Rural Development

Section 6

Progress on Rural White Paper Commitments

Links to related material

Prepared 16th December 1996

FOREWORD

by the Earl of Lindsay
Minister at the Scottish Office for Agriculture, the Environment and Forestry

Since the Rural White Paper *People Prosperity and Partnership* was published in December last year, 22 Local Rural Partnerships have been formed, and we have approved and announced grants to 35 projects totalling 500,000 from the Rural Challenge Fund.

Our Rural Partnership initiative is well under way. Rural communities across Scotland are being given a real voice in many of the decisions which affect them. They are also gaining a real opportunity to set their own agenda and realise their own ambitions.

The Scottish National Rural Partnership was launched in Fort William in April, and its Working Group has since held four meetings to deal with the great number of tasks entrusted to them. In addition we have organised the following events:

- Conference on *Resource-based Economic Opportunities* at Melrose on 7 October;
- Conference on *Transport in Rural Areas* at Pitlochry on 15 November; and
- Publication of a number of papers for the Scottish National Rural Partnership including
 - Scottish Rural Services Checklist
 - Rural Transport Action Guide
 - Two papers in the series *New Ideas in Rural Development* on development of effective information and advice in rural areas and on helping local communities tackle their transport problems

All this provides a firm foundation for the future, and represents excellent progress since we launched our Rural White Paper on 15 December 1995. I take this opportunity to thank the Scottish National Rural Partnership and the members of its Working Group for their commitment during this last 12 months. I look forward to the next 12 months with great confidence.

Prepared 16th December 1996

The Scottish Rural White Paper First Year Action Programme

Progress Report on Work of National Rural Partnership

Introduction and Summary

1 The Scottish Rural White Paper "People, Prosperity and Partnership" (Cm 3041) was published in December 1995. It set out the Government's policies for rural Scotland, including a programme of action for the first year. In particular, it announced:-

- the setting up of the National Rural Partnership, bringing together Government Departments, agencies, the local authorities, and representatives of the private and voluntary sectors concerned with the future of rural Scotland, to provide advice on the co-ordination and implementation of rural policy.
- the encouragement of a network of local rural partnerships, involving local communities and a range of public and private sector bodies to take forward action at local level.
- the establishment of a new Rural Partnership Fund to provide pump-priming assistance to the new local rural partnerships and Challenge Funding to projects in rural areas.

2 This progress report has been prepared by the National Rural Partnership Working Group of officials. It is being published to coincide with the first anniversary of the Scottish Rural White Paper. It covers:-

- A. the remit and work programme of the National Rural Partnership in 1996-97;
- B. objectives and targets for the Partnership in 1996-97;
- C. how progress towards the overall aims of Government policies for rural Scotland, as set out in the Rural White Paper, should be monitored;
- D. priority topics for rural development to be tackled in the first year; and
- E. progress on commitments made in the Rural White Paper.

A. Remit and Work Programme of the National Rural Partnership in 1996-97

3 Membership of the National Rural Partnership is shown in Section 1. The remit and first year's work programme of the Partnership which was agreed at Fort William in April 1996 is shown in Section 2. It is envisaged that the National Rural Partnership will meet annually at Chairman or Member level to review progress on the previous year's work programme and to agree the programme for the year ahead. During the year, the work programme has been progressed by a Working Group of officials representing each of the bodies who are members of the Partnership.

B. Objectives and Targets for the Partnership in 1996-97

4 At the Fort William meeting, Partnership Members emphasised the urgent need, within the agreed work programme for 1996-97, to draw up and agree more detailed objectives and targets for the Partnership. This was discussed by the Working Group at their meetings on 2 May and 2 July, and the agreed list of objectives, quantitative and qualitative targets is set out in Section 3.

C. Monitoring Progress towards the Overall Aims of Government Policies for Rural Scotland

5 There was also discussion at the Fort William meeting of how best to monitor progress in relation to the overall aims of Government policies for rural Scotland, which were set out in the Rural White Paper. The Working Group have discussed this issue on a number of occasions, and propose that the best approach would be a combination of a number of key quantitative indicators backed up with periodic surveys to collect information on more qualitative aspects. Recognising the relatively long time scale which policies in the rural development field are likely to need to be effective, it is suggested that a 3 year period for monitoring changes would generally be appropriate. Trends over the same period in Scotland as a whole could be used as a relevant benchmark against which to assess progress in rural Scotland. The definition of rural Scotland will be based on existing broad-brush definitions for which data are available, pending the outcome of further research. The Working Group's proposals are set out in Section 4.

D. Priority Topics for Rural Development

6 Partnership Members asked at the Fort William meeting that the Working Group should give early consideration to the identification of which priority topics in the rural development field should be the subject of workshops, and of guidance to local rural partnerships. The outcome of Working Group discussion on these issues is reported in Section 5. The first workshop topics were (i) resource-based economic opportunities for rural Scotland (7 October 1996); and (ii) rural transport issues (15 November 1996). The Working Group envisages two series of publications for the benefit of local rural partnerships: (a) notes on good practice in local rural development (the first of which will cover community involvement, effective partnership working, and environment and heritage); and (b) new ideas in rural development, the first of which were about information and advice services for rural areas, a rural transport action guide, and community transport.

E. Progress on Rural White Paper Commitments

7 The Rural White Paper made a number of commitments for action in the first year following publication of the White Paper (i.e. by December 1996). These are listed in Section 6, together with a note on the current position. In general, progress has been encouraging, with 22 local rural partnerships registered with The Scottish Office by December 1996, and a good response both in quantity and quality to the first Rural Challenge Fund competition resulting in the Minister endorsing the recommendations of the National Rural Partnership that grants totalling 501,147 should be awarded. These were announced in August.

8 Comments on the work of the Scottish National Rural Partnership and progress made on the Rural White Paper First Year Action Programme are welcome. They should be sent to:-

Mr K Philpott
Secretary
Scottish National Rural Partnership Working Group
The Scottish Office Agriculture, Environment and Fisheries Department
Room 028
Pentland House
EDINBURGH
EH14 1TY

Scottish National Rural Partnership Working Group
November 1996

SECTION 1

Members of the Scottish National Rural Partnership Working Group

CBI Scotland

COSLA

Forestry Commission

Highlands and Islands Enterprise

National Farmers Union of Scotland

Rural Forum

Scottish Council for Voluntary Organisations

Scottish Crofters' Union

Scottish Enterprise

Scottish Homes

Scottish Landowners' Federation

Scottish Natural Heritage

Scottish Tourist Board

The Scottish Agricultural College

The Scottish Office (in the chair)

SECTION 2

Remit and Work Programme of National Rural Partnership in 1996-97

Remit

1 The following remit was agreed at the first meeting of the Chairman or other representatives of National Rural Partnership bodies at Fort William in April 1996:-

- to continue the work of the Rural Focus Group in co-ordinating rural policy and providing a forum for exchanging information and encouraging debate;
- to support and advise local rural partnerships;
- to encourage and co-ordinate the establishment of local rural partnerships throughout Scotland;
- to advise Ministers on the disbursement of the Scottish Rural Partnership Fund;
- to decide appropriate targets against which progress on the overall aims of rural policy set out in the White Paper can be monitored; and
- to sponsor and oversee a programme of research, with the aim of identifying and disseminating information on good practice in rural development.

2 The Partnership's work programme under this remit during its first year, also agreed at Fort William, is:-

- to promote discussion on topical rural issues, encouraging a wide range of organisations to contribute to the group's thinking;
- to consider and agree guidance on local rural partnerships, the Rural Challenge Fund and other new elements of the Rural Partnership Fund in 1996-97 and other guidance topics as required;
- to review progress on the creation of local rural partnerships and seek opportunities to ensure the fullest coverage of rural Scotland by local partnerships that is appropriate;
- to draw up a Rural Charter Checklist, as announced in the White Paper;
- to monitor progress against targets on the aims of rural policy as set out in the White Paper;
- to report annually on progress against the Rural White Paper action plan and other significant developments in rural Scotland;
- to agree the priorities of the Rural Partnership Fund for 1997-98, on the basis of information from local partnerships about local priorities;
- to consider applications to the Rural Partnership Fund for 1997-98 and advise Ministers on priorities;
- to agree and implement a programme of research, seeking opportunities for joint funding wherever possible and co-ordinate the dissemination of findings in the form of good practice guidance.

SECTION 3

Objectives and Targets for National Rural Partnerships in 1996-97

Objective	Quantitative Target	Qualitative Target
Promote discussion on topical rural issues, encouraging a wide range of organisations to contribute to the group's thinking	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Host workshop sessions on 4 agreed priority topics by March 1997 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Useful material gained for further policy development • Wider range of organisations attending workshops
Consider and agree guidance on local partnerships, the Rural Challenge Fund and other new elements of the Rural Partnership Fund in 1996-97 and other guidance topics as required	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Agree guidance on local rural partnership and rural challenge bidding guidance by April 1996 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Number and quality of applications to Rural Partnership Fund
Review progress on the creation of local rural partnerships and seek opportunities to ensure the fullest coverage of rural Scotland by local partnerships that is appropriate	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • At least 20 local partnerships to be registered by March 1997 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Good coverage of rural Scotland • Wide involvement in partnerships, especially the community
Draw up a Rural Charter Checklist, as announced in the White Paper	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • By October 1996 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Useful feedback from consultation process • Checklist widely used
Monitor progress against indicators as developed from policy aims in the Rural White Paper	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Progress Report by April 1997 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Progress on indicators
Report annually on progress against the Rural White Paper action plan and other significant developments in rural Scotland	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Issue annual report by March 1997 • Interim report by September 1996 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Information beneficial to rural Partnerships • Information widely disseminated and good feedback
Agree the priorities of the Rural Partnership Fund for 1997-98, on the basis of information from local partnerships about local priorities	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Agree arrangements for new fund and how applications will be made for all its elements by September 1996 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Targeting of resources more effective
Consider applications to the Rural Partnership Fund for 1997-98 and advise Ministers on priorities	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • As required 	
Agree and implement a programme of research, seeking opportunities for joint funding wherever possible and co-ordinate the dissemination of findings in the form of good practice guidance	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • First Good Practice Note to issue in Autumn 1996 • Four good practice guidance notes to be issued by March 1997 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Information beneficial to rural communities/partnerships • Information widely disseminated and positive feedback

SECTION 4

Monitoring Progress Towards the Overall Aims of Government Policies for Rural Scotland

1 The overall aims of Government policies for the rural communities of Scotland, as set out in the Rural White Paper, were to work in partnership to enable rural Scotland to be:

- economically prosperous, with a range of job opportunities which will enable those who live in rural communities, native or newcomer, to enjoy worthwhile ways of life.
- vigorous in its community life supported by good local infrastructure and quality services.
- culturally confident, cherishing local traditions and distinctive ways of life, and able to adapt to and benefit from changing circumstances.
- able to protect, conserve and enhance its outstanding natural environment.

2 The Working Group has considered each of these aims (under the headings The Rural Economy, Community Life and Services, Culture, and Natural Environment) and proposes a number of more detailed policy objectives under each of the headings. It is proposed that progress towards the policy objectives should be measured by a combination of key quantitative indicators using existing sources of data, backed up by periodic surveys to collect information on more qualitative aspects. Recognising the relatively long time scale which policies in the rural development field are likely to need to be effective, it is suggested that a 3 year period for monitoring changes would generally be appropriate. Trends over the same period in Scotland as a whole could be used as a relevant benchmark against which to assess developments in rural Scotland. The definition of rural Scotland for this purpose will be based on existing broad-brush definitions for which data are available, pending the outcome of research planned into the definition and typology of rural areas in Scotland.

The Rural Economy

3 Much of the economic activity in rural Scotland has been linked with traditional ways of life in agriculture, crofting, fishing and forestry. But now these activities provide the stage on which newer businesses are growing, like tourism, small scale manufacturing and fish farming. The total economy is an integral part of the Scottish and wider economy and we wish to continue and sustain its growth and wealth by increasing access to new markets and opportunities, through increasing the competitiveness and attractiveness of rural businesses in the wider economy. Unemployment in rural Scotland is lower than in urban areas; however, much employment is seasonal or part-time and there are generally limited opportunities for good quality employment. This results in few of rural Scotland's graduates and qualified school leavers remaining in the area to contribute to the rural economy, which is also characterised by lower earnings in rural Scotland.

4 The following more detailed policy objectives are proposed:-

- (i) To increase the number and improve the quality of jobs in rural Scotland.
- (ii) To improve the health and long-term prospects of businesses in rural Scotland.
- (iii) To increase the economic wealth of rural Scotland.

5 Quantitative indicators of progress towards these policy objectives will include the following:-

Change in number of employees in rural Scotland (information available annually from the Office for National Statistics)

Change in unemployment numbers in rural Scotland (information available monthly from the Office for National Statistics)

Number of new business starts in rural Scotland (information on VAT registrations available annually from the Department of Trade and Industry)

6 In addition, it is proposed that periodic sample surveys should be undertaken to measure changes in the following more qualitative aspects:-

- Quality of jobs available (qualifications needed, earnings, views on future opportunities).
- Incidence of, and degree of satisfaction with, training and education provision.
- Business growth, numbers of self-employed, diversification, exports and investment.

Community Life and Services

7 For many, rural communities offer a high quality of life, but for some life is more difficult with some households being disadvantaged or deprived due to unemployment, sickness, low earnings, overcrowding, age or single parenthood. As many Scottish rural communities are in remote areas, there is a need for more effective service delivery to ensure that essential services are available, particularly to these disadvantaged groups, and that they are of a good quality and choice. Within this, there is a role for more imaginative and innovative methods of service delivery, such as sharing premises and mobile services. Local facilities are often one of the defining characteristics of the rural community, can provide a community meeting place or centre for what may be quite a dispersed community, and their availability often ensures the survival of fragile communities in rural Scotland.

8 The following more detailed policy objectives are proposed:-

- (i) To maintain or increase population in rural Scotland, particularly in smaller settlements and the more remote areas.**
- (ii) To improve the level of services in rural Scotland.**
- (iii) To improve the number and quality of community facilities in rural Scotland.**
- (iv) To reduce the incidence of rural disadvantage in Scotland.**

9 Quantitative indicators of progress towards these policy objectives will include the following:-

- Change in population in rural Scotland and sub-divisions of it, and in settlements under 1000 population. (Information on estimated overall population change by local authority in rural Scotland available annually, and in smaller settlements from decennial Census from GRO(S).)

10 In addition, it is proposed that periodic sample surveys should be undertaken to measure changes in the following more qualitative aspects:-

- Changes in quality and choice of local services available, involving trends in innovative service delivery.
- Changes in number and quality of community facilities and activities, and evidence of extent of community involvement.
- Changes in level of rural poverty, deprivation, access to services generally and for particular groups.
- Trends in criminal activity in rural Scotland.

Culture

11 Like the natural environment, rural Scotland's culture is very diverse and distinctive. Many existing traditions and cultures are preserved and sustained through activities such as Highland Games and folk music and arts festivals. Gaelic culture is also very important in many areas, particularly to people in the rural areas of north west Scotland. In addition to its linguistic importance, it represents a distinct cultural identity and way of life, relating in particular to crofting. Not only do these cultures give rural Scotland much of its identity but they also contribute to the creation and retention of employment in rural communities, particularly in the tourism and arts sectors. In order for rural communities in Scotland to adapt to new challenges and changes in the world, its culture must not be too rigid, but with people and institutions confident and flexible enough to adapt to changing pressures, while preserving those cultures and traditions which give rural Scotland a unique identity.

12 The following more detailed policy objectives are proposed:-

- (i) **To encourage new cultural activities, opportunities and facilities in rural Scotland.**
- (ii) **To maintain and encourage local cultural traditions in rural Scotland, including Gaelic where relevant.**

13 Quantitative indicators of progress towards these policy objectives will include the following:-

- Use of Gaelic (information on ability to speak, read and write Gaelic available from decennial Census from GRO(S), which is the best source of information).

14 In addition, it is proposed that periodic sample surveys should be undertaken to measure changes in the following more qualitative aspects:-

- Changes in rural traditions and lifestyles, and participation in cultural events.
- Changes in level and quality of cultural facilities available in rural Scotland (e.g. theatre companies, Gaelic, community events).

Natural Environment

15 Rural Scotland has one of the most diverse and dramatic landscapes in Europe where the natural environment offers life and work for the communities which live there. The natural environment also provides a place for recreation, often to those from urban areas, who are attracted by the outstanding landscape and wildlife. Rural communities wish to use their environment and enhance it as well as protect it, in order to have something which they can be proud to hand over to their children. To do this, the objectives flowing from the policy aim should seek to promote the quality of the natural environment while ensuring effective and sustainable use of the natural resources. These objectives provide balanced indicators of progress on the main features and uses of rural Scotland's natural environment, as a working landscape for rural communities and as an area which contains diverse and outstanding landscapes and habitats.

16 The following more detailed policy objectives are proposed:-

- (i) **To maintain or enhance the scenic and environmental quality of rural Scotland.**
- (ii) **To promote the effective and sustainable use of natural resources.**

17 Quantitative indicators of progress towards these policy objectives will include the following:-

- changes in measures of water quality in rural Scotland as measured by the proportion of freshwaters, estuaries and coastal waters classified as high quality (information available from SEPA every 5 years)
- increase in mileage of footpaths under Scottish Natural Heritage's "Paths for All" initiative
- percentage of land covered by agreements between landowners and Scottish Natural Heritage

18 In addition, it is proposed that periodic sample surveys should be undertaken to measure changes in the following more qualitative aspects:-

- changes in indicators of biodiversity, scenic and environmental quality.
- changes in air quality, taking account of the proposals in the Government's air quality strategy announced in August 1996.
- quantitative and qualitative changes in land use such as forestry and agricultural developments, moorland and wetland.
- quantity and quality of projects, grants and initiatives to encourage sustainable natural resource use, energy efficiency, sustainable tourism, and recreation facilities (e.g. footpaths, interpretation, visitor facilities).

Prepared 16th December 1996

SECTION 5

Priority Topics for Rural Development

1 The Working Group has considered priority topics in the context of (i) workshops to discuss key policy issues and future directions; and (ii) guidance to local rural partnerships to encourage local rural development.

WORKSHOPS

2 The first two workshops to be organised by the National Rural Partnership were:-

(i) Resource-Based Economic Opportunities for Rural Scotland (7 October at Melrose)

This took stock of the priorities for resource-based rural economic development in Scotland by reviewing the prospects for different economic sectors, and discussing how the system of public support for resource-based economic activities might develop in order to further the overall aims of rural policy in Scotland. Delegates came from Government, agencies, local authorities, Universities, and local communities.

(ii) Rural Transport Issues (15 November at Pitlochry)

This provided an opportunity for interested parties to hear from key speakers in the field on current developments on rural transport issues. The speakers set out the facts in relation to rural transport in Scotland and highlighted future developments that might help to address areas of concern. Some practical examples of new types of transport provision were given. A second aim was to invite delegates to discuss the various issues and suggest ways forward, in the form of further research, targeting of funding, and further consideration of policy. Delegates came from Government, agencies, local authorities, Universities, voluntary and environmental bodies, and local communities.

Guidance to Local Rural Partnerships

3 The Working Group envisages two series of publications for the benefit of local rural partnerships. These are:-

(i) Notes on Good Practice in Local Rural Development

- Community Involvement (Early 1997)
- Effective Partnership Working (Early 1997)
- Environment and Heritage (Spring 1997)

(ii) New Ideas in Rural Development

- Information and Advice Services for Rural Scotland (11 September 1996)
- Rural Transport Action Guide (15 November 1996)
- Community Transport (15 November 1996)
- Involving Rural Communities: the CADISPA Approach (December 1996)

SECTION 6

Progress on Rural White Paper Commitments

The table below sets out the commitments made by the Government for the first year's action programme following publication of the Rural White Paper in December 1995, together with a short note on the current position.

COMMITMENTS

Scottish Local Rural Partnerships

We will encourage and assist the establishment of Local Rural Partnerships drawn from the most relevant local interests, providing a basis for making local input to decisions affecting local areas.

The Scottish National Rural Partnership

We will establish a national body, building on the success of the Rural Focus Group, and providing co-ordination of national action to match that undertaken by the Local Rural Partnerships.

The Scottish Rural Partnership Fund

We will establish the fund which will use a challenge funding approach to provide resources to support the new groups, contributing to the costs of servicing them, assisting the employment of community development agents, contributing to the funding of consultancies and filling gaps not covered by the wide range of existing support.

Guidance on the Scottish Rural Partnership

We will publish guidance on the operation of local partnerships and the new Rural Partnership Fund. This will be part of the overall support we intend to give to the establishment of the Scottish Rural Partnership system.

Scottish Rural Partnership on the Internet

We will be exploring the benefits which the superhighway can bring to rural communities through increasing use of the Internet and World Wide Web.

The Rural Charter Checklist

Within the framework of the Citizen's Charter, we will ask the Scottish National Rural Partnership to consult on and prepare a Rural Services Charter Checklist for Scotland which will assist service providers to assess whether they are meeting the needs of rural people and make changes to improve rural services.

Scottish Rural Life 1995

A new edition of Scottish Rural Life will be published incorporating information drawn from the 1991 Census.

'Living in Rural Scotland'

We will publish the report commissioned on rural services.

Access to Information and Advice

We will publish the results of research on how access to

CURRENT POSITION

22 local rural partnerships registered with The Scottish Office by December 1996.

Membership was announced in January 1996 and the Partnership was formally launched at the "Building Partnerships" Conference in Fort William on 15 April 1996. The Partnership Working Group of officials has met four times in 1996.

The Scottish Rural Partnership Fund was announced in December 1995 and formally came into existence on 1 April 1996. The new Rural Challenge Fund was established and launched on April 15. There has been a very good response and the first successful bids to the Rural Challenge Fund were announced in August 1996. Successful bids to the Local Rural Partnership Fund were announced in September and November 1996.

The Guidance Note on Local Rural Partnerships was published in March 1996. Guidance on the Rural Challenge Fund was published in April 1996. Over 4,000 copies of each were distributed to organisations and individuals throughout rural Scotland. An information sheet on the Scottish Rural Partnership Fund was produced in May 1996 and over 2,000 copies have been distributed.

The White Paper itself, together with the consultation paper thereon, the progress report for Rural Framework and this document, are available on the Internet.

Published October 1996.

Report published June 1996

Report published June 1996

Report on research on Access to Information and Advice published in September. Rural Forum, in conjunction with

information and advice might be improved. Tayside Regional Council's booklet on rural grants, which was sponsored by the Scottish Agricultural College, will be extended to cover the whole of rural Scotland, with assistance from The Scottish Office.

Change in Small Schools

We will fund new research on "The Management of Change, including Devolved School Management, in Small Primary Schools".

Rural Crime

We will mount a study of crime in rural areas and its effect on local people.

Keeping the Shop Open

We intend to bring forward a scheme to reduce the burden of rates on the village shop which is providing a service to isolated communities.

A Rural Business Use Class

In order to ensure that the planning system continues to play its full part in business development we intend to include proposals for a Rural Business Use Class in the consultation on the Use Classes Order.

Rural Business Units

We are considering the case that commercial activities associated with a rural estate whose predominant activity is husbandry should be assessed as a single trading unit for income tax, capital gains tax and inheritance tax purposes.

Opening Up Rural Opportunities

We will produce guidance on rural development intended to encourage positive provision for employment and community purposes using the development plan and control systems. We will also issue guidance on planning for small towns in rural areas.

Planning Careers

We are planning a conference on the issues and problems facing rural careers offices in Scotland. It will involve careers service staff from rural areas, local enterprise companies and others and offer the opportunity to share good practice, to identify and address problem areas and explore possible solutions.

Rural Water and Sewerage Grants

In place of the previous grant schemes, we have placed on the new Water Authorities a specific duty to have regard especially to the interests of rural customer and we will take account of this duty in providing resources to the Authorities. Thus the interests of rural customers will be central to the arrangements for service provision put in place by the authorities. We will review the effectiveness of these arrangements after the first year of operation.

Collection of Commercial Waste

We intend to identify examples of good practice in dealing with the particular problems of commercial waste collection in small towns and villages. This will be published as guidance

relevant local authorities, is currently developing a booklet on rural grants to cover the whole of rural Scotland: the national section is now complete and work is continuing on local grants.

Project commenced February 1996 and completion is expected early 1998. A progress report for the first phase is to be presented in January 1997.

Project commenced January 1996 and completion is expected early 1997.

Provisions included in the Local Government and Rating Bill currently being considered by Parliament.

The Scottish Office are currently preparing a consultation paper on proposals for a Rural Business Use Class.

The case for the Rural Business Unit has been considered; however, any tax measure which treats the lettings activities of rural landlords differently from those of their urban counterparts could cause considerable difficulties. Equally, extending the Rural Business Unit concept to all landlords, which has also been considered, would be extremely costly in revenue terms. The Government therefore does not plan to take these proposals further.

The Scottish Office are currently preparing guidance on these issues.

Draft rural development guidance is to be presented in January 1997. Planning advice note for small towns to be published early 1997.

Rural issues formed part of a careers conference held by The Scottish Office in October 1996.

A Rural Water and Sewerage Grant Scheme is being considered by The Scottish Office. Decisions will be made in early 1997.

The Scottish Office are currently undertaking a review of background information for the guidance. The consultation has been carried out and is being analysed.

for the new local councils.

The Review of Designations

We will review natural heritage designations with a view to simplification and de-regulation consistent with over-arching nature conservation objectives.

Indicative Forestry Strategies

We will review the Indicative Forestry Strategies produced under the 1990 guidance with a view to increasing their usefulness.

"Scotland's Coast"

We will publish a discussion paper on coastal issues which will set out proposals for improving present management, building on the successful approaches already being used in parts of Scotland based on the voluntary principle and partnership working.

Native Woods Management

The Forestry Commission will build on its partnerships within a wider programme to encourage management of native woods, including the establishment of a broad-leaved marketing development group to help woodland owners realise the economic potential of their woods.

Community Participation in Forest Management

We will consider how to increase the scope for local community participation in forest management, in the light of research commissioned by the Forestry Commission and taking account of the points raised in the FAPIRA discussion document.

The Scottish House

We wish to see a new standard of rural housing design emerge as a defining symbol for a new and vibrant rural Scotland and have asked for a report on what might be possible. The Enterprise network will consider how best to further encourage the production, use and marketing of traditional materials for new building.

A consultation paper based on the review will be published in December 1996.

The Scottish Office are currently undertaking the review and will publish a report shortly, to coincide with a seminar on the subject.

Discussion paper on coastal issues published in March 1996.

Setting up of Scottish Coastal Forum announced November 1996.

The Forestry Commission has re-appointed a Native Woodlands Advisory Panel and its remit has been extended to cover the whole of Scotland, not just the Highlands. The Forestry Commission has also appointed a Scottish Hardwood Timber Market Development Group. This was announced in June 1996, the first meeting of the Group was 4 September 1996.

Forestry Commission published research on Community Participation in Forest Management in April 1996. Measures to facilitate greater community involvement in forestry have been announced. A pilot project at Laggan is underway.

A report on "The Scottish House" will be published in 1997.

Links to related material

Scottish Office

Rural Affairs and Natural Heritage Division

The Scottish Rural White Paper *People, Prosperity and Partnership*

Rural Framework: A Progress Report

The White Paper Consultation: The Rural Forum Report

Welsh Office

The Welsh Rural White Paper *A Working Countryside for Wales*

The English Rural White Paper *Rural England: A Nation Committed to a Living Countryside*

Prepared 16th December 1996

Rural Scotland

People, Prosperity and Partnership

The Government's Policies for the Rural Communities of Scotland

Presented by the Secretary of State for Scotland
by Command of Her Majesty
December 1995

EDINBURGH: The Stationery Office
Cm. 3041 22.50 net
ISBN 0 10 130412 9

The Stationery Office's Internet preferences and navigational aids for this title

Prepared for the Internet by The Stationery Office to The Scottish Office specification. This version does not necessarily follow the sequence of the printed version.

We suggest the use of Arial or a similar sans-serif typeface. This document has been prepared for the Netscape browser and is also viewable using the NCSA Mosaic browser.

[Go to the contents page](#)

[On to next chapter](#)



[Back to previous chapter](#)

[Go to other Stationery Office pages](#)

[Go to The Scottish Office home page](#)

comments

RURAL FRAMEWORK

**A PROGRESS
REPORT**

By The Rural Focus Group

comments

RURAL SCOTLAND

**THE
RURAL FORUM
REPORT**

The White Paper Consultation

comments



Crynodeb o'r Papur Gwyn Gwledig

Cefn Gwlad: Gweithio dros Gymru

*Cyflwynwyd gerbron y Senedd gan Ysgrifennydd
Gwladol Cymru drwy Orchymyn Ei Mawrhydi
Mawrth 1996 Gorch 3180*

I gael manylion pellach cysylltwch â:

Mr Richard Keveren (01222) 823243
Rhyngw +44 1222 823243
Mr Nigel Jarvis (01222) 823343
Rhyngw +44 1222 823343

Mae'r fersiwn brintiedig lawn wedi'i chyhoeddi
gan Y Llyfrfa

| Swyddfa Gymreig | Scottish Office |

A Summary of the Rural White Paper

A Working Countryside for Wales

*Presented to Parliament by the Secretary of State
for Wales by Command of Her Majesty
March 1996 Cm 3180*

For further details contact:

Mr Richard Keveren (01222) 823243
Int +44 1222 823243
Mr Nigel Jarvis (01222) 823343
Int +44 1222 823343

The full printed version has been published by
The Stationery Office

| Welsh Office | Scottish Office |

comments

CONTENTS

Foreword

Founding on Framework

The Rural Focus Group Background

The Consultation

Continuing the Effort

Rural Life

The Pattern of Rural Life

Support to the Community

The Future for Scottish Rural Communities

Scotland's Working Landscape

People and Nature

The Wider Environment

Agriculture and the Environment

Prospects for Prosperity

Employment

Encouraging Enterprise

Future Prospects

Scottish Agriculture

Crofting

Forestry

Fisheries

Tourism

The Rural Traveller

Shaping Partnerships

The Role of Individuals and Community Institutions

The Role of the New Councils

The Role of Government

The Scottish Rural Partnership

Improving Information for Rural Scotland

Further Information

Annex: The Action Programme

Annex: The Consultations

Notes

comments

Founding on Framework

Rural Scotland is home to almost one third of the Scottish people who live in a wide variety of communities. We each know what kind of community we live in, and it is usually self evident when that is rural or urban. Each way of life has its own characteristics, advantages and opportunities. Each has its own set of challenges, requiring approaches and actions tailored to different situations.

At the same time, the people of Scotland are close-knit and rural and urban communities have many links. Those living in towns have close affinities with the countryside, which often begins not far from their homes; and the rural dweller is proud of the national institutions which the cities of Scotland offer. Their common characteristics in needs for jobs and services far outweigh their differences and we pursue policies based on the same fundamental principles in all parts of Scotland.

Government in Scotland, at all levels, is distinctively Scottish. Scottish policies have been developed here in Scotland, building on traditions, such as the broad base to education; institutions like the separate legal system; and our particular circumstances, such as the vast extent and outstanding quality of our natural and built heritage. Governments' first aim has been to ensure, as we said in *"Scotland in the Union - A Partnership for Good"*¹, that Scotland's identity as a nation is enhanced. Throughout history, rural Scotland has contributed enormously, perhaps disproportionately so, to our national and cultural heritage, and it is of the utmost importance that we maintain and build on our achievements.

The last comprehensive view of the needs of rural areas was almost certainly as long ago as the Scott Report of 1942 on *"Land Utilisation in Rural Areas"*². That offered thoughts to stem the *"drift from the land"* and the future of agriculture. The flow of population has been reversed, albeit that the incomers are often people with different backgrounds from those who have been born and brought up in those areas. Some of the issues, such as agriculture, remain highly topical although today the context is different, that of the Common Agricultural Policy.

In the late eighties, there were demands for a new approach to rural communities. The House of Lords Select Committee on the European Communities, in its Report on *"The Future of Rural Society"*³, recommended that a "bottom-up" approach be complemented by regional and national strategic guidance. In 1990 Borders Regional Council, supported by the Convention of Scottish Local Authorities, mounted a major conference on *"Rural Development: Future Strategies"* which led to calls for a national strategy to guide all those working for the improvement of life in rural communities. But having a strategy sometimes seemed to be a goal in itself without much thought being given to its content. The Government took action in 1989 to bring a co-ordinated approach to its own work within The Scottish Office, with a single Minister charged to maintain an overview of rural issues.

Rural Framework

Much has been achieved. The setting up of the Rural Focus Group has encouraged each individual agency to see its work in relation to that of others, and has demonstrated the value of a partnership approach. The Government believe it is now right to move on to a new stage in development by setting out, for the first time, the overall aims of rural Scotland which all bodies should have in mind.

Consultation

Our review of rural policy has addressed a number of areas. In particular, we have been keen to understand what people with an interest in rural communities feel about what has been done and what ideas they might have for making the most of new opportunities. The consultation has taken three forms:

- **a progress report from the Rural Focus Group**
- **a series of conferences and workshops undertaken for The Scottish Office by Rural Forum;**
- **an invitation to all those who expressed an interest in Rural Framework to offer comments.**

The Rural Focus Group Background

The Consultation

Continuing the Effort

In later chapters we:

- examine what needs to be done based on research commissioned by many different organisations;
- make clear how the available effort can be harnessed for the good of rural communities;
- outline the steps we intend to take to enable communities to take command of action to benefit their people.

comments

CONTENTS

SECTION 1: INTRODUCTION

Rural Framework

Rural Focus Group

SECTION 2: REVIEW OF RURAL FRAMEWORK THEMES

Partnership

Community Involvement

Diversity

Quality

Local Value Added

Effective Service Delivery

Networks and Communications

Europe

Sustainability

SECTION 3: CONCLUSIONS

ANNEX 1: MEMBERSHIP ORGANISATIONS OF THE RURAL FOCUS GROUP

ANNEX 2: RURAL FRAMEWORK SERIES PUBLICATIONS

comments

PREFACE

This is a report by Rural Forum on the consultations we were asked to carry out for The Scottish Office as background to the preparation of the Scottish Rural White Paper on Rural Policy. It covers the conferences and workshops we organised in various parts of Scotland over the summer of 1995. It also includes the results of a questionnaire designed by Rural Forum which helped to inform the discussion at the conferences and workshops. This report does not cover the further consultations carried out directly by The Scottish Office with over 900 organisations and individuals throughout Scotland.

In the report we have attempted to summarise the main issues and views expressed at the conferences and workshops. The results were made available to the Government so that they could be taken into account in the preparation of the White Paper. Neither Rural Forum, nor the Government, necessarily agree with the views summarised in this report.

RURAL FORUM

November 1995

comments



Rhagair gan Ysgrifennydd Gwladol Cymru

Mae'r Papur Gwyn Gwledig hwn yn nodi gweledigaeth y Llywodraeth ar gyfer y Gymru wledig. Ein hardaloedd gwledig yw rhai o'n hasedion gorau. Hynodrwydd yr ardaloedd hyn yw eu golygfeydd godidog, ac maent yn gefndir i fywyd llawer o gymunedau, gan gynnal nid yn unig teuluoedd a busnesau ond hefyd amrywiaeth eang o fywyd gwyllt.

Mae'r hynodion gweledol a'r seiniau sy'n perthyn i fywyd cefn gwlad yn rhan oesol o'r ffordd y mae pobl wedi byw ac wedi gweithio ers canrifoedd ond nid yw'n fywyd digyfnewid yn ei hanfod. Mae ein trefi marchnad a'n pentrefi yn deillio o'r ffaith mai yma y deuai pobl ynghyd i fasnachu ac mae cyfuchliniau'r tirlun ei hun wedi'u ffurfio a'r tirnodau wedi'u gosod gan ganrifoedd o weithgarwch economaidd.

Economi gwledig bywiog a chryf yw'r allwedd i amgylchedd iach, ac nid yn faen tramgwydd iddo. Yn y papur hwn, yr ydym wedi ceisio darganfod ffyrdd i ymwared â baich tâp coch ar ffermwyr a busnesau gwledig, i ail-greu'r ysbryd holl-bwysig hwn, sef menter mewn llawer o'n cymunedau gwledig fel y gall pobl leol adeiladu busnesau a chreu swyddi. Menter sy'n gwneud byw yng nghefn gwlad yn bosibl ac yn helpu i greu'r ymdeimlad hwnnw o barhad a chymuned yr ydym i gyd yn eu trysori.

Nid lle i weithio yn unig yw'r gymuned wledig. Mae hefyd yn lle i fywyd teuluol ac yn lle i ddysgu. Dyma pam yr ydym wedi cymryd camau i hybu tai fforddadwy, i gadw ysgolion y pentref ar agor, i helpu neuadd y siop y pentref. Mae'r sefydliadau hyn yn aml yn darparu rhwydwaith gwerthfawr o gysylltiadau sy'n dod â chymunedau ynghyd. Yr ydym yn awyddus i'w cefnogi.

Yr ydym hefyd wedi ymrwymo i wella gwasanaethau i'r bobl sy'n byw ac yn gweithio yn y Gymru wledig. Yn y papur hwn, yr ydym wedi nodi ffyrdd newydd o gefnogi a gwella gwasanaethau cyhoeddus mewn ardaloedd gwledig, gan gynnwys iechyd, y gwasanaethau cymdeithasol ac addysg.

Rhaid hefyd cysylltu'r Gymru wledig â'r mannau poblog os bwriedir iddi oroesi a ffynnu. Yr ydym yn benderfynol o fanteisio'n llawn ar botensial y diwydiant twristiaeth a'r diwydiant bwyd. Rhaid hefyd caniatáu i fentrau a thechnolegau newydd dyfu a llewyrchu. Yn benodol, mae'r oes wybodaeth yn cynnig cyfnod newydd o obaith a chyfle i lawer o ardaloedd gwledig. Yn wahanol i unrhyw chwyldro economaidd arall, mae'n addo gwneud safle daearyddol yn amherthnasol a bydd yn agor rhwydwaith cyfathrebu enfawr, gan gysylltu ardaloedd gwledig â phobl a busnesau ledled y byd.

Dylai'n hamgylchedd gwledig fod yn endid byw sy'n cysylltu'n hynafiad â'r byw. Dylai'n stiwardiaeth ein galluogi i drosglwyddo'r dreftadaeth hon ymlaen i genedlaethau'r dyfodol. Bydd Cyngor Cefn Gwlad Cymru yn chwarae rhan ganolog yn hyn o beth, fel y bydd llawer un arall, gan gynnwys llywodraeth leol a'r sector breifat.

Mae'r Papur Gwyn hwn yn rhoi arweiniad ar gyfer dyfodol y Gymru wledig. Mae ei ddatganiadau polisi yn dangos ein hymroddiad i'r economi gwledig, ac i'r amgylchedd. Mae'n ofynnol i bob un ohonom wneud defnydd ohono i warchod a gwella ein hetifeddiaeth gyffredin.



Y Gwir Anrh, William Hague AS

Mae'r fersiwn brintiedig lawn wedi'i chyhoeddi gan Y Llyfrfa fel

Cefn Gwlad : Gweithio dros Gymru

ISBN 0-10-131802-2 Pris 19.95 Cm3180

Gellir cael copïau oddi wrth Siopau Llyfrau'r Llyfrfa,
I gael manylion llawn ar sut i gael teitlau oddi wrth Y Llyfrfa cliciwch yma.

sylwadau



Foreword by the Secretary of State for Wales

This Rural White Paper sets out the Government's vision for rural Wales. Our rural areas are some of our greatest assets. Characterised by beautiful scenery, they provide the setting for the life of many communities, and sustain not only families and businesses but also a great diversity of wildlife.

The sights and sounds of rural life are part of the enduring way in which people have lived and worked for generations but it is not a life without change. Our market towns and villages owe their very existence to the fact that they were places where people came together to trade and the landscape itself has had its contours formed and landmarks placed by the economic activities of centuries.

A vibrant and strong rural economy is the key to a healthy environment, not a barrier to it. In this paper, we have sought to find ways to lift the burden of red tape on farmers and rural businesses, to re-create that vital spirit of enterprise in many of our rural communities so that local people can build businesses and create jobs. It is enterprise that makes rural life possible and helps to create that sense of continuity and feeling of community that we all value.

The rural community is not just a place of work. It is also a place of family life and a place of learning. That is why we have taken the initiative to encourage affordable housing, to keep village schools open, to help the village hall, and the village shop. These institutions often provide an invaluable network of connections that bind communities together. We want to support them.

We are also committed to improving the services to the people who live and work in rural Wales. In this paper, we have set out new ways of supporting and enhancing public services in rural areas, including health and social services and education.

Rural Wales must also be linked to the centres of population if it is to survive and prosper. We are determined to unlock the potential of the tourist and food industries. New enterprises and technologies must also be allowed to grow and flourish. The information age, in particular, offers a new era of hope and opportunity for many rural areas. Like no other economic revolution, it promises to make geographical location irrelevant and will open up a vast communications network, connecting rural areas with people and businesses across the world.

Our rural environment should be a living entity that connects our ancestors with the living. Our stewardship should enable us to pass on this heritage to future generations. The Countryside Council for Wales will have a central role to play in this, as will many others, including local government and the private sector.

This White Paper points the way for the future of rural Wales. Its policy statements demonstrate our commitment to the rural economy, and to the environment. It is now up to all of us to make use of it to safeguard and improve our common inheritance.



The Rt. Hon. William Hague MP

comments

The full printed version has been published by The Stationery Office as

A Working Countryside for Wales

ISBN 0-10-131802-2 Price 19.95 Cm3180

Copies can be obtained from The Stationery Office Bookshops,
For full details on obtaining titles from The Stationery Office [click here](#).

comments



Foreword

Rural Scotland has one of the most dramatic landscapes in Europe; although we largely take it for granted, we are living on one of the finest natural film sets in the world. Yet this romantic terrain is also the working environment for a wide variety of people who combine an important contribution to the economy with stewardship of our natural heritage. I am, therefore, pleased to present the first Scottish White Paper on rural policy. In it we set out, for the first time in one document, our policies for rural communities and the ways in which they are put into practice in the working landscapes of Scotland. We began in 1992 with *Rural Framework*. Now, I feel it right to offer the people of our rural communities a real voice in the decisions which affect the ways in which they live, to present them with a means by which even the most remote or isolated communities can seek to realise their own aspirations.

The *Scottish Rural Partnership* is a flexible approach to the empowerment of rural communities, working with the new councils and the main agencies whose task is to deliver services affecting rural life. It is intended to enable local action. So we will offer, through the National Partnership and the Fund, access to expertise and to experienced community agents who will assist communities to realise their own plans. The role of Government, and its agencies, is to provide the framework for those ambitions to be realised.

As well as the *Scottish Rural Partnership* system, we announce a number of important developments, such as the increased support for the village shop. We promise a wide range of advice and guidance to enable better services to be delivered and rural communities to take advantage of opportunities as they arise.

These proposals have been brought together against the background of continuing close contact with a wide range of rural interests at all levels. I am grateful to all the organisations which have worked in partnership within the Rural Focus Group. We have been encouraged by the useful comments we have received from the consultations we undertook this year, both directly and with invaluable help from Rural Forum. This White Paper is the outcome of listening to what people want and we shall continue to listen and act accordingly.

My Ministerial colleagues in The Scottish Office each have responsibilities which support different aspects of the integrated policy outlined in this document. We will continue to work with the many organisations, within and outwith Government, which have already contributed so much.

I believe that we are making good progress towards achieving our aims; but there is much more to do. The proposals in this White Paper offer the best way for us all to work in partnership to achieve prosperity for the people of rural Scotland.

The Rt Hon Michael Forsyth MP

Secretary of State for Scotland

December 1995

comments

The Rural Focus Group was established to:

Rural Focus Group Members

The Rural Focus Group

The Rural Focus Group has examined how far each of the Rural Framework themes has been put into practice in the last three years and, in its report⁵, demonstrates the progress that has been made in improving the quality of life and prospects for rural areas.

Progress since Framework

The Rural Focus View of Progress on the *Rural Framework* Themes

Action has been taken by a wide range of bodies and while many of the projects mentioned are supported by Rural Focus members, many are run by other organisations. The report arrives at two general conclusions:

good progress has been made in many areas and much of it achieved through partnership, particularly at a local level. This should be built upon, more local partnerships encouraged and experience from existing partnerships made available to others;

Rural Focus itself has demonstrated partnership at national level and through research, seminars and discussion has made a useful contribution to rural policy coordination. A more systematic programme of research, monitoring and evaluation is now needed, which would identify examples of good practice and disseminate this information to all those involved in the development of rural Scotland.

comments

The Public Conferences, Workshops and Comments

The Government regard the public consultations, from conferences, workshops and written submissions as an important exercise, building on a similar process which followed the publication of *Rural Framework*. It has been important not just to hear the ideas and wishes of individuals and organisations but also to enable these thoughts to be shared. This enables others to understand the concerns of specific interests and cooperate in taking advantage of opportunities. The process of exchange and discussion is vital to the improvement of life in rural Scotland.

Reporting the Consultations

comments

Continuing the Effort

While *Rural Framework* was important in opening a new era of cooperation between all rural interests, there has been much other work done, in research and support for individual initiatives. Very many people are working hard for rural communities, not least through the voluntary sector. Highlands & Islands Enterprise has found that in its area alone there are over 3,000 voluntary organisations, equivalent to one for every 100 persons in the area. That pattern is repeated across Scotland. We have found that engaging with this huge resource of people, keen to take action themselves, is highly effective and productive.

Major players in enabling the voluntary sector to be heard are organisations such as Scottish Wildlife and Countryside Link; the National Farmers Union, Scotland; the Scottish Landowners' Federation; Rural Forum and the network of community councils and Councils of Voluntary Service. Not every demand made through this wide web can be met but it is vital that the two-way traffic between the centre and the community is maintained.

The Corrom Trust

The Scottish Office Reorganisation

comments

RURAL LIFE

In Scotland, rural policy is about the livelihoods of rural communities, the countryside and the lives of those who live in rural Scotland. While many of them live far from even quite small towns, the influence of the urban population is something which the rural dweller cannot ignore. In contrast, the town person can easily pursue an urban life without giving the countryside or its people a thought. Rural Scotland is sometimes seen by those living in our towns and cities merely as a convenient source of scenery, postcards and recreation, its management confused by the assumption that our countryside is part-museum, part theme park. The vital life blood which sustains our rural communities and through them our countryside and landscape, is a good deal more complex. The rural heartland survives through productivity, diversity and tradition; it thrives on the goods and services it can provide for the wider community, from food, fish and timber to tourism, culture and sports.

Presented in this way, it would be easy to regard the rural dweller as the poor relation. In truth, the similarities between life in the town and the country far outweigh the differences. The basic tenets of policy apply equally well to all, differing only in the precise terms of application. In order to develop policies which are of real benefit to rural communities, we need a common perception of rural life and an appreciation of the inter-relationship of policies. This was one of the underlying objectives of Rural Framework. The process begun by *Rural Framework* has been followed through with a series of documents intended to assist the development of rural policies. These have provided information, explanations of policy or guidance aimed at a wide audience. The first was "*Scottish Rural Life: A Socio-Economic Profile of Rural Scotland*"⁵ which offered a picture of the way in which life is lived in Scotland's rural communities.

Scottish Rural Life 1995

The Pattern of Rural Life

Support to the Community

The Future for Scottish Rural Communities

comments

THE PATTERN OF RURAL LIFE

In the first part of this chapter, drawing on "*Scottish Rural Life*"⁶ and research conducted by The Scottish Office and others, we attempt to describe the distinctive pattern of rural life in Scotland. This overview of rural life is drawn from research commissioned by The Scottish Office and by others, such as the Convention of Scottish Local Authorities and Rural Forum. Later we set out the policies and initiatives which impact on the social aspects of Scottish rural communities, economic issues and our policies to improve the competitiveness of rural Scotland.

The Rural Population of Scotland

Most people know when they are in a rural area. For some purposes, however, it is useful to have a definition and we have so far used one (often called the Randall definition) which defines as *rural* those local authority districts which have a population density of less than 100 persons per sq. km. Such districts account for 90% of Scotland's land and are home to just less than a third of its population. However, there is as much variation in the distribution and characteristics of the rural population as there is in its landscape and land uses. Population density varies widely from 2 persons to each square kilometre in Sutherland to 96 in North East Fife. In contrast, the population density in the new council areas of Edinburgh and Glasgow exceeds 1000 persons per sq. km.

While most rural Scottish people live within villages or other small settlements, fewer than 10% live in housing scattered in the countryside. One in twenty of the Scottish population lives in settlements whose population lies between 500 and 2,000. But even here there is wide variation. For example, in Skye and Lochalsh, two-thirds of the population live in settlements of fewer than 500 people whereas in Kyle and Carrick the equivalent figure is one-tenth. Between 1981 and 1991, there was a trend in some districts towards people concentrating in slightly larger villages rather than spreading more widely across the countryside.

Scotland contains some of the remotest parts of the United Kingdom and Europe. In "*Scottish Rural Life*" we published maps showing how long it took to reach a major service centre of 30,000 people or more. These showed that some one third of the population of rural Scotland live beyond a one hour drive and 11% have to drive more than two hours to reach such a centre.

Island Life

The way in which the population is changing

In 1942 the Scott Report was concerned about the movement of people to the city. After declining in the early years of the century, in the 1960s many rural districts experienced a period of rapid population growth. Between 1971 and 1981 the rural population increased by 8% and this continued, more slowly, through to 1991. Much of the rise in population in the 1970's and 1980's was associated with the growth in the oil industry in the north and north-east of Scotland. Districts in the north east experienced the largest increases in population, some experiencing growth of over 20%. Whilst most of this increase can be attributed to in-migration, in these districts there was a significant increase in population because of more births than deaths. Other areas saw a population fall, such as Shetland, the Western Isles, Cumnock and Doon Valley and Caithness as people moved away and the population aged. The proportion of people aged over 65 compared to those under 14, has also increased in most rural districts. These broad trends look set to continue into the early years of the next century.

People moving into rural areas often compensate for the changes in the local population. In recent years all rural districts have experienced a net in-flow of population, although the presence of large towns in some of them may mean that this is more of an urban effect than one relating directly to rural areas. Employment opportunities are a key factor although in some parts of rural Scotland the scenic attractiveness of an area is the draw rather than the strength of the local economy. Rural Scotland has a higher than average proportion of in-migrants who are retired and these come mostly from elsewhere in Scotland. People coming from outside Scotland tend to take up residence in areas neighbouring the border and in Orkney and Shetland.

The Quality of Rural Life

Rural Lifestyles

Service Provision

Education

Rural Childcare

Transport and Accessibility

Key Points on Scottish Rural Life

Access to Information and advice

Rural Crime

comments

SUPPORT TO THE COMMUNITY

In the second part of this chapter we look at some of the policies which meet the challenges set.

The Scottish Office Programme of Expenditure

Housing

Community Care

Delivering Health Care in Rural Areas

The Village Shop

The Post Office Services

The National Lottery

Scottish Culture

comments

THE FUTURE FOR SCOTTISH RURAL COMMUNITIES

It would be easy to concentrate on the jobs and economy of rural Scotland. But our rural communities have a rich and varied life which too has to be celebrated. The mood in much of the world is to recapture the diversity of our many different communities, not to turn the clock back but as a way of invigorating rural life. Improving housing, enabling people to live in the communities they have known all their lives, educating our children for living in the broad Scottish tradition; these are all important matters to be pushed forward alongside the search for prosperity.

We need to work towards the development of regional identities; where each society, each group, each person, is able to express their character. Man will always wish to explore change, to grasp opportunities, to seek a higher quality of life. The impetus for change can very often arise from aspirations identified more with urban issues and communities.

This document outlines a general policy framework which enables rural communities to move forward. We are determined that the people of these communities should be enabled to take control of their lives, with the assistance of networks of experienced organisations, to meet challenges and seize the opportunities.

comments

Scotland's Working Landscape

We have concentrated, so far, on the ways in which rural people live and the action the Government takes to enable them to make the most of the opportunities available. Against competing pressures, we need to enable the countryside to continue to fulfil its role as a working landscape offering life and work for the communities which made it. Those who live in the countryside are acutely aware of its importance to others, in providing a place for recreation, an escape from the noise and congestion of the city and, most importantly, as the place most associated with landscape and wildlife. They wish to use it, enhance it as well as protect it in order to have something of which they can be proud in handing it on to their children.

It is a task for Government to recognise these pressures and bring them to the attention of all interested parties with a view to resolving conflict. In this we are guided by the fundamental principles which we set out in our White Paper on the Environment, "*This Common Inheritance*"⁸. Each year we have published a report on how the programme we set out has been progressed. At its heart are two primary concerns that:

- **we should proceed as far as possible without compulsion or the force of law, under the voluntary principle;**
- **our ultimate goal is sustainable development, living in a manner which does not constrain the options open to our descendants.**

To do this we need to take forward policies on a broad front, each working to its sectoral purpose, within overall concerns for people and planet.

SUSTAINABLE DEVELOPMENT

At the 1992 United Nations Conference of Environment and Development, the "Earth Summit", the UK and over 150 other governments endorsed Agenda 21, a framework for action into the next century. This committed their countries to prepare national strategies for action to preserve local, national and global environments. Overall, these initiatives are concerned with the issue of the general management of the planet, summed up as sustainable development. We took a lead at the Earth Summit committing ourselves to make future development sustainable, not turning away from growth but ensuring that growth did not place an intolerable burden on future generations.

Sustainable development is not just a high-flown concept for international agencies; it is already being promoted in many different ways in the United Kingdom at national and local levels, in business and in homes. We are determined to apply it to our actions in all fields. Thus in our policies, such as those on planning, transport, housing and economic development, we are building in steps towards sustainable development. In 1994 we published the United Kingdom Strategy for Sustainable Development which sets out our programme of action. In some fields progress is in small steps, because the necessary changes to our actions are difficult; in others more rapid progress is becoming possible. Much work is underway on these issues and, in Scotland, the Secretary of State is advised directly by an eminent panel, the Advisory Group on Sustainable Development, which has a broad remit to look at sustainable development issues across the whole of Scotland.

Sustainable development cannot be achieved by Government alone. It calls for action by all. Local authorities have their own programme of action following the Rio Conference, known as Agenda 21. But changes in individuals' patterns of consumption and behaviour will also be necessary in the longer term - hence the importance of education and information on environmental issues. The Scottish Office published "*A Scottish Strategy for Environmental Education*" in 1995 and this is being taken forward by the Education for Sustainable Development Group, a sub-group of the Advisory Group on Sustainable Development.

People and Nature

The Wider Environment

Agriculture and the Environment

SCOTLAND'S COAST

The Scottish coast is one of its most valuable assets. It has great variety and beauty; it provides a wide range of natural habitats of national and international importance; is extensively used for recreation and leisure; and it continues to have immense economic importance as a base for fishing, manufacturing, energy supply and transport. No part of Scotland is more than 65 kilometres from the coast. For rural areas, the coast is where the bulk of the population live and many rural businesses depend directly or indirectly on the resources that it has to offer.

The diversity of purposes that the coast serves leads inevitably to pressures on its resources and actual or potential conflicts between competing interests. Coastal areas are in demand for development related to the fishing industry, petrochemical industry, oil and gas extraction, waste and sewage disposal and transport. The coast provides the resources for fishing and aquaculture as well as small-scale activity such as cockle or seaweed harvesting. It is popular for tourism and this brings its own pressures for facilities and accommodation and the wear and tear of many people visiting the same area. These have an impact on the natural resources of the coast: its habitats and the wildlife that depends on them.

There are a number of ways in which these can be protected. Planning controls, legislation and special protection through nature conservation designations all play a part in this, as does better information and management of development pressures. Another valuable approach is the creation of local forums, such as those set up by Scottish Natural Heritage under its Focus on Firths initiative, where the various interests can get together to discuss how difficulties can be resolved and agree a way forward.

Scotland's Coast

OUR HISTORY IN THE LAND

Scotland's countryside is rich in archaeological and historic remains; various sites, monuments, buildings and landscapes enable us to tell the story of the past from our present environment. The imprint these have left on the landscape is important to our sense of place and connects us to our roots. This is our common heritage and we all have a part to play in conserving it for the future.

The evidence left by our ancestors can come under pressure from modern land-use and development, as well as from natural decay and we need to take care of it for the future. There are over 6000 scheduled ancient monuments and over 40,000 listed buildings in Scotland today. Grants are available from Historic Scotland towards the repair of our best historic buildings and the repair or management of monuments; some agricultural and forestry schemes also include provision for this.

The built heritage is a key part of today's landscape which belongs to us all. Relevant organisations have developed partnerships with each other as well as with local groups. Partnership enables a more integrated approach to Scotland's environment, as well as offering good value for money; amongst many examples are a new visitor centre at Callanish and the refurbishment of Duff House.

Remnants of the past provide a source of employment in rural Scotland. The built heritage is a mainstay of the tourism industry, providing both direct employment and helping to extend the length of stay in rural areas. Monuments and buildings require ongoing care and maintenance and this provides work for local craftsmen and support for traditional building skills.

The diverse character of today's rural landscape is closely linked to its use by past generations. Conserving buildings in vernacular styles demands the winning of traditional building materials from local sources; this is of potentially greater benefit to the local economy than the importation of "lookalike" but physically unsuitable materials from further afield. Only our own actions, for example respecting vernacular building styles or traditional forms of field boundaries, can ensure that our landscape will continue to tell us the story of our past.

Enjoying the Past

Sustaining the Effort

We are determined to continue to protect and enhance our natural and built heritage and to take pride in Scotland's working landscapes. We intend to continue to move towards systems, such as cross-compliance, which deliver the full range of benefits to rural people and the population at large where the presumption will be that those who seek to use our countryside do so in ways which meet the wider objectives set out in this document. This is at the heart of sustainable development to which we are committed.

comments

PEOPLE AND NATURE

We have assembled a powerful group of policies and agencies to give effect to our objectives and obligations. In 1992 we created Scottish Natural Heritage, which was the first Government agency to have sustainable development as one of its primary concerns and are now establishing the Scottish Environment Protection Agency which will also have to take account of sustainable development in its work. Scottish Natural Heritage has a responsibility to look to the interests of the wider countryside. It seeks to enable people, of all interests and abilities, to enjoy the countryside.

Our Responsibilities to the Natural Heritage

Using the Countryside

Partnership in Practice

Simplifying Designations

comments

THE WIDER ENVIRONMENT

The Scottish Environment Protection Agency

One of the main achievements of the Environment Act 1995, was to provide for the creation of the Scottish Environment Protection Agency. This will, from 1 April 1996, provide a single, integrated pollution control body with responsibility for land, air and water. Within that remit, the Agency will tackle a wide range of problems, from rural river pollution to factory emissions in the Central Belt. It is required, under its founding statute, to have regard to the desirability of conserving and enhancing the natural heritage of Scotland, and will consult Scottish Natural Heritage about any of its activities which may adversely affect areas of special natural heritage or scientific interest. The new Agency will also be under a specific duty to have regard to the social and economic needs of any area of Scotland, and in particular to such needs of rural areas.

Planning for Rural Communities

Building on the Best of Scottish Design

comments

AGRICULTURE AND THE ENVIRONMENT

Farmers and crofters are responsible for managing some 75% of the land area of Scotland and they have a significant role as custodians of the countryside. The traditional landscapes and the rich variety of wildlife found in Scotland's countryside have been very largely shaped by the hand of farmers over the generations. The farming community also relies on the fertility of their soils and an adequate water supply for their crops and livestock and it well appreciates the need for stewardship of these vital natural resources.

We seek to help Scottish farmers and crofters to protect the environment and ensure careful use of natural resources by:

- giving guidance on best practices in environmentally friendly farming, in particular through Codes of Practice on the:
 - Prevention of Environmental Pollution from Agricultural Activity
 - Safe Use of Pesticides on Farms
 - Good Upland Management
- supporting advice to the farmers and crofters on conservation and environmental management through the Scottish Agricultural College and the Farming and Wildlife Advisory Groups with Government financial assistance, channelled through Scottish Natural Heritage. The Farming and Wildlife Advisory Group has increased to 19 the number of local advisers throughout Scotland;
- funding an extensive programme of environmental research directed to understanding the interaction between agriculture and the environment.

We recognise that there is a case for payments to be made to farmers and crofters where environmental benefits can be obtained from agricultural management which goes beyond the needs of good farming practice. We launched the Environmentally Sensitive Area (ESA) Scheme in 1987, initially in two areas of Scotland, to provide payments to farmers if they agreed to an integrated programme of conservation management and works on their land. Since then, the Government has used the Agri-Environment Regulation, which formed part of the 1992 reform of the Common Agricultural Policy, as the basis for expanding the ESA Scheme in Scotland so that it now operates in 10 separate areas and also covers 20% of the land area and to introduce a number of new schemes.

One cause for concern in the countryside is the use of pesticides. The Scottish Agricultural Science Agency contributes to the monitoring of pesticide levels carried out by the Working Party on Pesticide Residues, which supports the approvals process for pesticides. The Advisory Committee on Pesticides offers advice on the safety of pesticides when Ministers are considering approvals. We are committed to minimise the use of pesticides through the use of these rigorous approval procedures, through guidance to users and through research and development and are working towards guidance on guidance on integrated pest and crop management.

Since 1988, farmers have been able to obtain capital grants for environmentally beneficial investments such as hedge planting and the repair and re-instatement of stone dykes and vernacular buildings through the Farm and Conservation Grant Scheme. The Government considers that there may be scope for integrating this Scheme more closely with the Scottish Agri-Environment Programme with the aim of extending the range of conservation incentives available to farmers and crofters in Scotland. Work is currently in hand on the development of proposals which would provide the framework for a comprehensive and integrated conservation scheme which would also contribute to the rationalisation of the agri-environment programme. Subject to the availability of resources, the Government will consult on its proposals for a new Scheme.

The Scottish Agri-Environment Programme

Country Sports

Much of our apparently wild landscape has been shaped by those who over the last couple of centuries have come to enjoy country sports. Often our moors and forests are the direct result of investment by landowners, who in past times may have earned that money furth of Scotland. These working landscapes are the envy of the world and, while the sports enjoyed may not be to the taste of all, it cannot be denied that without that care and investment our wildlife might very well not be nurtured

as it is today. Once again, those landscapes can bring benefits to a wider community. Studies have shown that field sports support a considerable tourist business, with shooting alone accounting for over 50,000 visitors in 1988. Angling for salmon and trout makes an important contribution to the economy, particularly in rural areas. These fisheries, particularly those for salmon, have an international reputation which attracts fishermen far and wide. In 1992 the total contribution of British sportsmen in 1992 to the Scottish economy is estimated at 40 million with half as much again coming from overseas.

Forestry and the Environment

Indicative Forestry Strategies

Glenlivet Estate

comments

Prospects for Prosperity

The economy of many parts of rural Scotland is thriving, its population continues to grow and there are good prospects for continued prosperity. The task of Government is to provide the framework within which we live, to open the path to opportunity and to safeguard those interests which cannot defend themselves. In all parts of Scotland this involves balancing the needs of the economy, the social and cultural structure of our communities and the needs of our environment. The characteristic of rural life which separates it from that of the town is the balance between these. In the rural community, the land is the dominant influence. It is not surprising therefore if the economic activities of rural communities have often been linked to traditional ways of life in agriculture, crofting, fishing and forestry. But now these activities provide the stage on which newer businesses are growing, like tourism, small scale manufacturing and fish farming.

In this chapter we review the way in which rural Scotland is growing and the new markets and opportunities to which it has access and its increasing contribution to competitiveness in Scotland and the UK. Major support is given by Government to enabling rural communities to enjoy prosperous lives, through encouraging competition and enterprise, through providing the transport infrastructure and in working to enable the basic systems of rural Scotland, like agriculture, to flourish.

Rural areas are an integral part of the Scottish and wider economy. We cannot separate town and country, farmer and retiring incomer. The landscape of Scotland is the living reflection of many generations building successful communities on the natural resources which it provides, land and water, wind and rain, sea and sun; but above all people. These rural communities are the shapers and custodians of the land and they hold it for all of us, whether we go there as tourist, trader or to work.

The Success of Rural Areas

Employment

Rural Business Units

Encouraging Enterprise

Future Prospects

LIVING OFF THE LAND

Rural Scotland is built on its traditional industries: agriculture and crofting, fishing and forestry. These shape the land and provide the foundation for other businesses like tourism and fish-farming which are of vital economic importance. But while the new industries excite attention we cannot neglect the role of the features of rural life which have shaped our countryside, and without which we will not be able to attract new investment.

Scottish Agriculture

Crofting

Forestry

Fisheries

Tourism

The Rural Traveller

Radio Fixed Access Provision in Rural Areas

EUROPEAN INFLUENCES



Over the next few years, Scotland's rural areas will be receiving more support from the European Structural Funds than ever before. During the 1993 review of areas eligible to receive Structural Funds across the European Community, we were successful in arguing the case for greatly extending Scottish Objective 5b coverage (to promote rural economic development) to include the whole of the Dumfries & Galloway and Borders Regions and large areas within Grampian, Tayside and Central Regions. In addition the Highlands & Islands were upgraded to Objective 1.

Taken with an additional 16.5 million secured through the LEADER II Initiative (focused directly on rural development and, in particular, encouraging innovative approaches at local level), some 390 million of European Community support will be made available for boosting rural economic development in Scotland over the period until 1999. This contribution from the European Community will only part fund projects. It must be, at least, matched by project sponsors in the eligible areas, bringing the total value of the programme to around 800 million. These sponsors will normally include local authorities, local enterprise companies, Scottish Natural Heritage, further education colleges and voluntary sector organisations. The initiative for proposing and developing potential European funded projects lies with the local community and these potential funders.

European aid will be targetted at the specific economic development needs of each eligible area but, in general, will focus on supporting small and medium-sized businesses and business infrastructure, tourism, training, communications, environmental action and agricultural diversification.

The Prospects

The evidence is strong for a continuing lively economy in rural Scotland. Its pattern will change, still firmly rooted in the land, but becoming an economy more based on the delivery of services than on producing basic materials. It will succeed by continuing to exploit its natural assets, by exploring its diversity and by seizing the opportunities which are so clearly within its grasp.



comments

Table: Population & Employment Change in Rural Scotland 1981-91

Population and Employment

The structure of employment in rural areas is now much closer to that of Scotland as a whole and rural Scotland has fared better than the rest of the country during a period of changing industrial structure from the early 1980s. There has been a dramatic rise in service sector employment which has more than offset the decline in the more traditional industries in the primary and manufacturing sectors. Even so, primary industries still remain important in many rural areas, with agriculture, forestry and fishing accounting for 4.4% of rural employment.

Table: Employment by Industrial Sector

It is service industries not traditionally associated with rural areas that are growing the most. Both tourism and retailing figure highly but the main changes have come from increased employment in schools, hospitals and social services. Rural Scotland also has many people who are self employed in industries such as agriculture, fishing, textiles (like Harris Tweed weavers) and hotels. In many rural areas people can often have a variety of part time jobs.

Table: Employment Increases in Rural Scotland by Industry

Responding to Change

Today the average rural unemployment rate is below the national average, as it has been in the past. Together with the encouraging growth in jobs, this points to a rural workforce that has adapted well to changes in the labour market over the last ten years.

Growth in the overall levels of rural population and employment suggest economic success, a marked change from the downward trend in both indicators for many decades during the last century. Moreover, the position varies quite markedly across the constituent parts of rural Scotland and this makes any broad generalisation on rural economic performance difficult. Rural districts near the more successful urban areas, particularly those near Aberdeen, are doing especially well while more remote areas, particularly the islands, have more progress to make. Improvements in transport infrastructure have greatly reduced travel times, especially by road, and technological improvements have enabled businesses dependent on modern communications to locate in more remote rural areas. Thus rural Scotland contains a diverse mixture of areas in which the challenge is to build prosperity more evenly across rural Scotland, across business sectors and among different groups of the population.

comments

Encouraging Enterprise

The principal vehicles for the encouragement of economic activity in rural areas are the enterprise networks of 22 local enterprise companies covering the whole of Scotland. From the point of view of rural communities, the key aspect of local enterprise companies is their local character. Although, as a network, they have the powers, skills and financial muscle of a national development agency, they are individually able to respond to local needs in a flexible and responsive way and to deliver individually tailored packages of economic development, environmental improvement and training services to match the varying economic needs of rural areas.

The local enterprise companies, and their parent bodies Scottish Enterprise and Highlands and Islands Enterprise, work in partnership with other bodies, agencies and local government to encourage the involvement of all parts of the community in the task of economic regeneration. The achievements of the Cowal Initiative, the Rural Stirling Partnership, the Angus Glens Initiative and many similar ventures involving the local enterprise companies demonstrate that a commitment to this partnership approach is a critical factor in achieving success.

From this established basis of local decision making and partnership with others, the Enterprise networks will continue to promote the development of rural areas. For example, targets for Highlands and Islands Enterprise in 1995-96 include:

creation or retention of 3,400 direct jobs;

creation or retention of 900 indirect jobs;

555 businesses committed to achieving *Investors in People*;

a continuing increase in the proportion of trainees achieving a recognised qualification.

This is in a primarily rural area where a long term trend of population and employment decline has been reversed.

Many of the development opportunities in rural areas arise from the quality of the environment. The Enterprise networks have powers to promote and support environmental renewal which can be instrumental in preserving and strengthening this source of competitive advantage. Scottish Enterprise, Highlands & Islands Enterprise and their networks of local enterprise companies are also in a position to ensure that opportunities are exploited in a way which is sensitive to the local environment and that the economic development generated is sustainable.

The Cowal Initiative

Planning Careers

Backing Winners

While the enterprise networks offer the primary route for encouraging economic development, other bodies have an important role to play. Local authorities have their own functions in economic development, as well as being the principal providers of supporting infrastructure. National agencies, such as Scottish Homes, Scottish National Heritage, and now the Scottish Environmental Protection Agency also have an important role to play. Given the importance of tourism in rural areas, the Scottish Tourist Board and the area tourist boards have much to contribute to that industry. The European Structural Funds also play an important part in the financial underpinning of public sector development and training. Finally, and perhaps most importantly, the voluntary sector, including such bodies as enterprise trusts, is a significant means of delivering some of the services of local enterprise companies. The local enterprise companies and their parent bodies, Scottish Enterprise and Highlands and Islands Enterprise, work in partnership with other parts of the public, private and voluntary sectors to encourage the involvement of the whole community in the task of economic regeneration.

There are many examples which show how economic development in rural areas has been stimulated by the enterprise networks, operating in co-operation with the private sector; and demonstrating that the economic potential of rural areas extends beyond traditional industries and traditional methods of working.

Teleworking and Out-sourcing

In 1989, Highlands and Islands Enterprise joined British Telecommunications plc in a major collaboration to bring state of the art telecommunications facilities to all parts of the Highlands and Islands area, in the forefront of the United Kingdom installation programme. Highlands and Islands Enterprise contributed 5 million to a 20 million investment. The telecommunications infrastructure of the area is now based on an integrated services digital network providing high speed and high integrity digital data communications services, together with computer facilities which provide an access network for local, national and international services at local call rates.

This has encouraged the establishment of a range of jobs based on information technology. BT itself has established a computer help desk at Thurso, employing more than 70 people to provide a range of telephone services to subscribers throughout the United Kingdom. Similarly, Hoskyns has a business process out-sourcing centre, which will eventually employ 200 people to undertake administrative operations (such as council tax claims or parking fines) for distant local authorities. The underlying principle is that modern information technology and telecommunications have removed the need for many contemporary office operations to be undertaken in conventional urban locations. Business process re-engineering and electronic work flow techniques enable complex and discretionary tasks to be handled through distributed networks. This opens up an exciting range of options, from individual home-working, to directly managed local work centres, to remotely located facilities managed by contract suppliers of administrative services.

The distinctive circumstances of the Highlands and Islands, where less than 7% of Scotland's population live in an area covering half her land mass, means that Highlands & Islands Enterprise has additional powers to assist social development projects which help maintain and enhance rural communities. In 1994-95, Highlands & Islands Enterprise supported over 300 such projects through Community Action Grants. The projects include support for a wide range of cultural activities as well as the development of community facilities, such as swimming pools, sports clubs and village halls. As with its other activities, Highlands & Islands Enterprise gives the highest priority to fragile, remote areas. It is the capacity to combine this kind of support with assistance to employment creating business projects and support for access to modern telecommunications infrastructure which has enabled Highlands & Islands Enterprise to promote the advantages of modern technology and traditional values in support of its rural areas.

The Wise Group and Rosswise

comments

Future Prospects

Economic development in rural areas requires determination. But many modern trends are working in favour of rural areas, for example, improved electronic communications and an ever-increasing demand for a good quality environment and a high quality of life. We believe that the support networks are in place to ensure that continued progress can be made in identifying suitable economic opportunities and in taking advantage of those opportunities. The traditional rural industries of fishing, forestry, agriculture and agricultural products will remain important in many Scottish rural communities but there are also many examples which demonstrate the scope for diversifying the economic base of rural areas.

Tweed Horizons Centre for Sustainable Technology

comments

SCOTTISH AGRICULTURE

For many people, agriculture is rural Scotland. Some three-quarters of Scotland's total land area is agricultural, with 86% of that classified as Less Favoured Areas of which the majority is hill and upland grazing suitable only for sheep and cattle breeding and rearing. On average, Scottish farms are much larger in area than elsewhere in the United Kingdom or the rest of the European Community. In the Highlands and Islands there are also many relatively small crofts which are farmed on a part-time basis, but which form the core of rural communities and are invaluable in conserving outstanding wildlife habitats.

Table: Average Farm Size

The Importance of Scottish Agriculture

The Objectives of Agriculture Policy

The Common Agricultural Policy

The Common Agricultural Policy was undoubtedly successful in achieving its initial goal of eliminating post-war food shortages and making the European Community more self-sufficient in food production terms. These successes must, however, be set against the high cost of the policy, much of which is attributable to the fact that it has stimulated food production well beyond what would have been accomplished by market forces on their own. The need to address the problems created by this overproduction has led to a series of measures being introduced to eliminate surpluses, limit production, reduce costs and protect the environment.

The most significant changes were introduced under the 1992 CAP Reform mechanisms through reduced price support, compensated for by livestock headage and area based support which in turn was limited by supply controls such as quotas and set-aside. Most significantly, the 1992 reforms introduced agri-environment measures into the CAP for the first time.

While there is general agreement that Scottish farmers have fared well since 1992, Government policy is to pursue further changes in the CAP to create a more efficient and competitive farming industry capable of providing high quality produce while at the same time protecting and enhancing the environment. To achieve this and to cut the cost of the CAP to the taxpayer and the consumer, the Government will continue to press for progressive reductions in production-related support and targeting for remaining support more effectively on the social and economic needs of rural communities, particularly those which are most disadvantaged. There is also a desire to reduce the bureaucracy associated especially with supply controls and reduce the burden of form-filling which is placed upon farmers.

The goal of safeguarding and enhancing the rural environment should be at the heart of a reformed CAP, with policy mechanisms geared towards specific objectives. Progressive reductions in production-related support can be expected to yield large savings. Whilst it should not be assumed that all savings would automatically be available to farming or that action at EC level would always be the best way to approach environmental objectives, a substantial level of public funding to secure environmental benefits would be justified.

In addition to these internal pressures for change, there will also be external pressures which are likely to influence future CAP policy. One such pressure is the possible enlargement of the European Union which would place an unbearable strain on the Common Agricultural Policy as it is presently organised. The GATT agreement and subsequent further GATT negotiations towards the turn of the century will also bring change. It is important that these issues are addressed by the European Union over the next few years with environmental considerations occupying a prominent position on what will be a wide-ranging agenda.

Support to Agriculture

Our Commitment to Service

The Scottish Office published in 1993 the Charter Standard Statement "*Serving Scottish Farmers*" (and updated it in a second edition in 1995). It set out aims for the provision of a high quality service to farmers and listed over 25 targets relating mainly to the processing of applications and claims for grants and subsidies. Again in 1993, The Scottish Office, in conjunction with the Crofters Commission, published a Charter Standard Statement "*Serving Crofting*" for crofters. The Scottish Office

publishes each year information on the extent to which it achieves its targets. In 1993-94, most targets were achieved to the extent of 90% or better.

The Government also provides substantial support to agriculture through research, development, education and advisory services. 71 million will be spent on these services in 1995-96, of which some 40 million relates to research. The "*Policy for Science and Technology*" reaffirms the Government's commitment to support all aspects of agricultural science, including non-medical biology, physical science and mathematics; research into productivity; land use and related environmental, economic and social consequences; and research on food and its nutritional effects on animals and humans where that has implications for agriculture.

Selling The Quality Scottish Product

Some two-thirds of the output of the Scottish food and drink industry (excluding whisky and other alcoholic drinks) is sold outside Scotland, a substantial part of it outside the United Kingdom. Recognising the increasing challenges and opportunities for Scottish agriculture in this highly competitive market at home and abroad, the Government have introduced a range of measures to encourage food marketing strategies. The food industry in Scotland has made good use of the incentives for investment available through processing and marketing grants from the European Community to strengthen its market position and develop new products. Support is also available through grants to producer groups and others under the Marketing Development Scheme.

In 1993, the Government set up the Scottish Food Strategy Group to identify opportunities for the Scottish food and drink industry, particularly with regard to exporting. Support for food exporters comes from the enterprise network and *Food from Britain* among others. Food exporters will benefit from improved co-ordination of export support as a result of the Export Strategy for Scotland, which is led by Scottish Trade International and has the support of all the key export support agencies in Scotland.

One of Scotland's advantages in marketing its produce is its reputation for an unspoilt natural environment and high quality husbandry. The major retail outlets are placing increased emphasis on quality products in response to consumer demand. *Scottish Quality Farm Assurance*, developed by the National Farmers' Union in Scotland with support from the Government, has an important role to play. A number of quality schemes for Scottish farmed produce have been established in recent years and the new Scottish Food Quality Certification Ltd will provide a focus for future developments.

Whisky

Scottish Milk

Scottish Potatoes

Developing Scottish Agriculture

Scotland's farmers and crofters have benefited from a range of development programmes over the past decade. The Integrated Development Programme for the Western Isles and the Agricultural Development Programme for the Scottish Islands (excluding the Western Isles) contributed nearly 60 million to farming and crofting, while the Rural Enterprise Programme for the Highlands and Islands offered support of more than 14 million for economic diversification. Almost all of Scotland's rural areas are now covered by designations under Objectives 1 and 5b of the European Commission Structural Funds and this will mean substantial extra support for economic development in Scotland's most fragile rural areas.

The Highlands and Islands Agricultural Programme: Objective 1

The Highlands and Islands Agricultural Programme is part of the 260 million Objective 1 Programme for the area which is being funded by the Government and the European Commission. Over the 6 year period of Objective 1 designation the Programme will provide over 23 million additional funds to farmers and crofters in the area. The Programme has three separate schemes designed to meet the special needs of farmers and crofters in the Highlands and Islands:

- ***Agricultural Business Improvement* is administered by The Scottish Office and provides assistance towards a wide range of capital projects, and agricultural and environmental improvements. Investment and training priorities are identified in resource audits undertaken by independent consultants which form the basis of applications for grant assistance. Over 18.5 million will be spent over the duration of the Scheme.**
- ***Marketing* provides assistance to farmers and crofters to market existing products and rural services, and to**

develop new ones. The Scheme can help with promotional material, trade exhibitions, feasibility studies and product development as well as general marketing. The Scheme is administered by Highlands and Islands Enterprise, via the LEC network, on behalf of The Scottish Office . Expenditure will be around 3 million over the duration of the Scheme.

- ***Crofting Township Development*** encourages community projects in crofting townships by providing incentives based on development plans produced by the crofters themselves. The range of projects which can feature in development plans is potentially very wide. The Scheme is administered by the Crofters Commission on behalf of The Scottish Office , and around 1.5 million will be available over the life of the Scheme.

The Scottish Office provides reports to the local partnership which oversees the progress of the Objective 1 Programme. The level of interest in the Programme and the uptake of grants suggests that it will be a major success.

Diversifying Scottish Agriculture: Objective 5b

Farmers and crofters are increasingly recognising the need to diversify into activities other than agriculture and to explore the opportunities for both new agricultural products and the use of conventional crops for non-food purposes. Government support for diversification was available through the Rural Enterprise Programme in the Highlands and Islands and will form the basis for the new Objective 5b Agricultural Diversification Programmes.

Four of Scotland's rural areas have been designated under Objective 5b by the European Commission: Borders, Dumfries and Galloway, North and West Grampian, and Rural Stirling and Upland Tayside. Agriculture contributes considerably to the economy and employment in all of these areas, but the Government and the European Commission wish to assist farmers to widen their economic bases by encouraging activities which will provide income from non-agricultural sources.

The local development plans (known as Single Programme Documents) for all four Objective 5b areas include measures to encourage agricultural diversification. Following a wide-ranging consultation exercise, The Scottish Office is preparing detailed diversification programmes which will provide around 10 million in Government and European Commission funds to farmers in the Objective 5b areas. Subject to approval of these programmes by local partnerships (and Parliamentary approval of enabling legislation), it is proposed to provide assistance towards a wide range of innovative and exciting projects. For example, farmers in the four Objective 5b areas could receive assistance to grow crops for pharmaceutical purposes or alternative energy sources as well as moving into high added value produce, such as mushrooms. Alternative livestock breeding and rearing, for example fibre-producing goats, rabbits, shellfish and snails, are also eligible for assistance.



The Scottish Agricultural College

Educational support is provided through the Scottish Agricultural College which offers a wide range of courses to its 1,200 students, covering agriculture, horticulture, land use, food handling and hygiene. Funding for educational support through grant-in-aid in 1995-96 to 7.3 million. The College also receives financial support for providing advisory services to farmers through its network of field advisers who are located throughout Scotland. Grant-in-aid to the advisory services in 1995-96 is 6.4 million, and farmers are charged for some services.

The Future for Scottish Agriculture

Increased farm incomes and direct payments to farmers in recent years have put Scottish Agriculture in a good position to face the challenges and opportunities of a more competitive market place in the future. We believe that, against the background of the development of the Common Agricultural Policy and GATT, progress will increasingly depend on the ability of farmers and food processors to meet the needs of the consumer with lower levels of public support. Scotland's reputation for high quality husbandry and produce, based on an attractive and unspoilt natural environment, is a powerful marketing advantage on which Scottish farmers can build. We are committed to providing a framework within which agriculture can compete and wider rural development and environmental objectives be achieved.

Farm and Crofter Forestry

CROFTING

Crofting offers a distinctive culture and way of life and has played an important role in helping to retain population in the remoter, rural areas of Scotland. The Government continues to help strengthen and support crofting communities by providing:

funding for the work of the Crofters Commission, responsible for the administration and development of crofting and with a duty to keep under review all matters relating to crofting;

assistance for the construction and improvement of croft houses;

grants for agricultural improvements;

livestock improvement schemes designed to help crofting townships improve the quality of their sheep and cattle;

grants to veterinary practices in the Highlands and Islands to ensure that veterinary services are available at a standard charge regardless of physical remoteness.

In 1994-95, approximately 10 million was spent on support for crofting.

Crofter Housing

Croft Entrant Scheme

Crofting Trusts

Crofting trusts are a form of land ownership which provide a means of transferring power and responsibility to local communities in the Highlands and Islands of Scotland. The individual crofters retain all their rights under the Crofting Acts, including the right to buy their individual crofts, if they so wish, whilst the crofting trust provides a framework for ensuring good management for the townships in question and for exploiting development opportunities. The crofting trust concept has been pioneered recently in Assynt and Borne and Annishadder in Skye, although the Stornoway Trust provides a long-standing example of a more broadly based form of community ownership.

In the early part of the century, the Government acquired large areas of land to create new crofting townships and there are currently approximately 1,400 croft holdings owned by the Secretary of State extending to over 100,000 hectares. The Government is interested in exploring the possibility of transferring the ownership of this land to crofting trusts providing there is sufficient interest and support at the local level. We will be issuing a consultation paper seeking views on the scope for further crofting trusts both on The Scottish Office crofting estates and on crofting land currently in private ownership.

FORESTRY

A policy of forestry expansion over the last seventy-five years has resulted in the doubling of creation of Scotland's forest and woodland cover, which is now about 1.2 million hectares, 15% of land area. There are about 122,000 hectares of semi natural remnants of ancient woodland - 16,000 hectares of pinewoods and 106,000 hectares broadleaved woodlands.

Forestry supports some 10,500 jobs in Scotland in forest management, timber harvesting and haulage and wood processing. In 1994 Scotland's forests and woodlands produced just over 3 million cubic metres of timber, nearly all of it softwood from forests planted twenty five and more years ago. The timber harvest has risen by 250% over the last twenty years. This increase has fed major new investment in timber processing in Scotland, for example Caledonian Paper at Irvine and Norbord Highland at Inverness. About three-quarters of the timber currently produced in Scotland is processed in Scotland. The timber harvest from existing forests and woodlands is set to increase to 8 million cubic metres over the next twenty years providing opportunities for further investment and employment in harvesting and wood processing.

Forestry Policy

Native woodlands

Forests to Sustain Local Communities

The Future of Forestry

Following the Review of Forestry, we published in 1994 the Command Paper "*Our Forests, the Way Ahead*". This outlined the Government's plans to help forestry develop to meet the challenges of the 21st century. Forest Enterprise is being set up as an Agency to manage the Forestry Commission's estate. Through its Corporate Plan and Framework Document, specific targets will be set for all its activities and priority is given to recreational, environmental and conservation as well as commercial objectives. We believe that the quality of new woodland is at least as important as the physical area of expansion; and expect forestry expansion in Scotland to provide environmental benefits, through for example, the creation of new native woodlands, as well as increasing timber production in the long term.

comments

FISHERIES

A sustainable and economic future for fishing

A Key Industry

Fishing in rural areas of Scotland can mean anything from hand gatherers collecting cockles from the beaches, through creelers harvesting lobsters in inshore waters, to large trawlers fishing in international waters for cod. Fishing can be a lucrative business - prices range from nearly 10,000 a tonne for lobsters, to over 1,000 a tonne for well-known whitefish species like haddock and plaice. Within 6 miles from the Scottish shoreline only UK vessels are allowed to fish; and there are also strict controls on access to the 6-12 mile zone by fishermen from other European Union countries. These restrictions protect the local interests of Scottish fishermen.

Fishing is a key industry in the rural economies of the North-East and the Highlands & Islands. Scotland's fishing industry handled 71% of all UK fish landings in the UK in 1994, with a market value of some 280 million. Scotland's major fishmarket, Peterhead, is the largest in Europe. Exports are booming - the value of Scottish fish landed directly into other EU countries has risen from 6 million in 1989 to nearly 30 million in 1994; but this is only a small part of the total market for fish products, where the value of UK exports approaches 450 million.

The industry is also a vital source of employment in Scotland. There are over 8,500 people directly employed as fishermen, with a further 13,000 employed onshore in fishing-related activities.

Sustainable fishing

However, there is an acute European-wide problem of over-capacity as too many boats are catching limited stocks of fish too fast. The industry expanded during the 1980s on the basis of buoyant fish stocks and increasing technical efficiency. Fish stocks are now being exploited at or above their level of capacity. To achieve sustainable fishing, the United Kingdom and other European Community Member States are taking joint action within the Common Fisheries Policy to ensure that a secure and profitable fishing industry thrives into the next century.

The Government have sought to protect the long-term interests of the Scottish industry by helping fishermen to take their boats out of production through the fishing vessel decommissioning scheme. By March 1995, Scotland had decommissioned 95 vessels and total grants paid out to Scottish fishermen amounted to nearly 5.5 million. A further 12 million was made available to decommission UK boats in the period to March 1996.

The Government recognise that the reduction in fishing opportunities has a direct impact on coastal communities. As in other sectors, retraining and income support measures are available to help those who need to seek other employment. In addition to these measures, Scotland will receive some 14 million in EC grant aid under the 1994-99 PESCA Programme, which is designed to encourage fishermen to develop other activities and create job opportunities in local areas.

Fish Farming

Salmon farming is one of the most significant new industries to emerge in the Highlands and Islands of Scotland over the past 25 years. It is now an international food commodity which is widely available to the public. In 1994 the aquaculture industry was worth around 220 million to the Scottish economy and provides direct and indirect employment to some 6,000 people. Salmon and shellfish farming is mainly concentrated in the sea-lochs of the west coast, the Western Isles and the sheltered voes and inlets of the Shetland and Orkney Islands. Further expansion in salmon farming in Scotland will depend on it remaining competitive with other producing countries and maintaining the disease-free status of stocks. The shortage of suitable near-shore sites could constrain further development but the development of the technology may enable expansion at more exposed offshore locations.

Trout farming is confined principally to inland waters of central and lowland Scotland. Although much smaller in scale, it also makes a significant contribution to the rural economy. The farmed shellfish industry is on a relatively small scale but produces high quality, high value products. Trout production for the table as well as for recreational use has potential to expand further in Scotland. The farmed shellfish industry is on a relatively small scale but produces high quality, high value products and also has considerable potential to meet European demand, and to increase domestic consumption. There is also potential for

diversification into other forms of finfish, such as halibut, production. Technological problems are being tackled which may enable other species of finfish to emerge as viable farmed alternatives to salmon and trout over the next 5 to 10 years.

Our Strategy for Salmon

--

comments

TOURISM

Tourism



Tourism is one of Scotland's most important industries. In 1994, visitor expenditure totalled around 2,000 million of which about 1,450 million was spent outwith the main urban areas of Edinburgh and Glasgow. In many rural areas, tourism is already the largest source of employment; in the Highlands and Islands, for example, tourism provides employment for about 20% of the total workforce and in some areas such as Argyll and Skye it is of considerably greater significance.

Tourism offers real prospects of expansion in rural areas. The main attractions of Scotland for tourists are associated with the natural environment, but visitors do require a healthy rural economy. Visitors often want to meet local people and experience local culture. Visitors also need good service in terms of a variety of shops, good transport facilities and good visitor attractions.

In November 1994, the Scottish Tourism Co-ordinating Group published a strategy for Scottish tourism. The Group is chaired by the Minister with responsibility for tourism at The Scottish Office and brings together the main public bodies involved in supporting the tourist industry together with a representative of the industry itself. The key objectives of the strategy are to increase visitor expenditure, develop all year round tourism and develop tourism outwith main tourism areas. The realisation of these objectives would greatly benefit rural areas. For example, more visitors to hotels and restaurants and caravan parks will mean greater local expenditure and improved viability for other industries and services.

Protection of the environment is an essential task if tourists are to continue to be attracted to rural areas. The Co-ordinating Group has established a Task Force which brings together private and public sector agencies (including Scottish Natural Heritage) to promote the concept of sustainable tourism. The Task Force has set up throughout Scotland a series of Tourism Management Programmes to demonstrate the advantages of long term management of tourism resources. The lessons of these programmes are to be disseminated widely so that groups elsewhere in Scotland can similarly develop sustainable tourism projects.

comments

TRAVEL IN RURAL AREAS

Our Rural Transport Objective

Living and working in rural areas poses obvious challenges, created by distances from the main centres of the population and, within rural areas, between settlements. Distance raises the costs of travel and the time spent travelling. Lower density of population will also affect possibilities for the provision of public transport services, potentially restricting the scope and choice of services available. Our aim must be, wherever possible, to reduce and minimise the difficulties these circumstances pose. Improving access and lowering its cost also aids local economic development and contributes to the policy goal of preventing depopulation in certain rural areas.

In partnership with the private sector, central and local government can contribute to improvements in a number of ways. These range from the provision of improved trunk and local roads, support for socially necessary bus services, support for innovative forms of transport, provision and subsidy to Island ferry services and support to airports and lifeline air services. Developments in telecommunications can also reduce the need for travel and can have the effect of shrinking distance.

In rural areas, accessibility must, for many, imply use of the car. Car ownership is crucial to mobility in rural areas as the facts show. In 1991, 7 out of every 10 rural households had access to a car, compared with less than half of urban households. The proportion of households with more than one car is also much higher in many rural areas. This reflects the greater need for a car in the absence of alternatives. There are, though, significant groups of people - particularly the young, women and others with low incomes - who do not own cars and can face particular difficulties in rural areas. Action to maintain and, where possible, improve public transport will continue to be necessary.

Transport and the Rural Economy

The quality of rural transport services will also affect the rural economy. Better links to wider markets improve export opportunities and widen the diversity of the local economy. Consumers benefit from a wider choice of cheaper goods, in the shops. In particular, good transport access for tourists enhances the ability of Scotland's tourist attractions to be enjoyed by a wide range of domestic and foreign tourists who contribute enormously in terms of local incomes and jobs. Tourists have particular travel needs and the provision of services must adapt to these to enhance business prospects. As 80% of visitors travel by road, good route signing is particularly important. In co-operation with the Scottish Tourist Board, Area Tourist Boards, local authorities and attraction operators the Government have facilitated the introduction of 10 National Tourist Routes to encourage tourists to visit areas off the main through routes, which might otherwise be passed. Research shows these routes are successful and they will be more widely promoted. Recently the Government have taken an initiative to bring together the Scottish Tourist Board, Highlands and Islands Enterprise, Caledonian MacBrayne and Scotrail to discuss ways of improving linkages between transport and tourism in the Highlands. This forum will be expanded to include Highlands and Islands Airports Ltd and the Highlands Area Tourist Board.

Roads

Road Safety

The high quality of scenery and environment in Scotland's rural areas attracts many tourists. This has implications for road safety as visitors may be unfamiliar with the routes or in a hurry to reach the next attraction. Measures have been introduced to treat a significant number of sites where serious road accidents have taken place in the past. On the A9 Perth to Inverness route, where several accidents have involved foreign drivers, a publicity leaflet has been made available in several languages giving advice about good driving practice. Together with police speed limit enforcement, initiatives such as the "Speedwatch" campaigns and the installation of speed cameras also contribute towards the achievement of the Government's target of reducing road accident casualties by a third compared with the 1981-85 average by the year 2000.

There is scope for some growth in road traffic in rural areas without severe environmental, health or congestion problems. Nevertheless, some rural communities already suffer from adverse traffic impacts. These are being addressed through improved road design, sign-posting and the routing of lorry traffic to avoid sensitive areas.

Traffic calming of trunk roads through rural towns and villages helps preserve their quality of life and their attractiveness to visitors and is one of the issues addressed in The Scottish Office Route Action Plans. The purpose of such measures is to slow

down through traffic thus providing a safer environment for those who live in rural areas. Many of these towns and villages have a remarkable degree of local character and regional identity. It is important that traffic calming schemes are designed with special care as it is easy to mar unintentionally the quality of this distinction.

Public Transport

Buses are, and are likely to remain, the most widely used form of public transport in the countryside. Almost all bus services are provided by private operators. The role of local authorities is to subsidise routes where they consider this to be socially desirable. Information about time-tabling of routes and the connections between different forms of transport such as buses, trains and ferries is crucial in rural Scotland. The provision of better travel information is an area where new technology can and does make a real difference. Highland Regional Council, supported by Highlands and Islands Enterprise and the Scottish Tourist Board are planning to develop and produce maps and a series of timetable books which together will provide a comprehensive guide to transport in the Highlands & Islands Enterprise area. The provision of better information will help tourists and locals alike in maximising the use of existing services. Assistance has also been provided through the Rural Transport Innovation Grant Scheme which was set up to encourage innovative approaches for the provision of public transport services to benefit those living or working in rural areas.

Post buses in Scotland play a key role in providing vital transport links in the most isolated rural areas. Since the service was launched in 1968 the network has grown to over 140 routes. Grant assistance is available from The Scottish Office which has, in particular, aided the acquisition of post bus vehicles in Highland Region, where many services also double as school buses for local children.

Rail travel is important in some areas of rural Scotland, and ferries and air services are the lifeblood of the island communities. In addition to regional travel they facilitate direct access to Scotland's major cities and beyond. Many rural transport services will never be commercially viable. That is why subsidy will continue to be available for socially necessary services. In addition - under the franchising arrangements - users of rural rail services will for the first time have the benefit of contractually binding guarantees for levels of service. The guarantees will safeguard services on every line and to every station in the country. Moreover, our commitment to regulating rail fares will mean that key rail fares will increase by no more than inflation for the next 3 years and will decrease in real terms for 4 years thereafter.

Privatisation and franchising offer new opportunities to enhance the use of lines and stations. Private sector operators will have incentives to provide innovative services to encourage the use of rural lines and flexibility to increase service provision where they judge it to be in their interests to do so. There will also be opportunities for partnerships between the private sector and local government to develop new schemes to enhance or to reopen lines and stations.

For many island communities ferries represent the main, if not only means, of communication and transport to neighbouring islands and the mainland. We have emphasised the importance we attach to these by our commitment to continue support for ferry services which are necessary to maintain and improve the social and economic development of the islands. Essential roll-on/roll-off ferry services to Orkney and Shetland will soon be safeguarded by a long-term guarantee, for the first time ever. A contract between the operator and The Scottish Office will bind the operator to provide a specified frequency and pattern of services over several years. Tenders are soon to be invited from shipping operators to provide ferry services under the new arrangements and it is expected that the contract will be awarded in spring of 1996. The network of approved services provided by the Government-owned company Caledonian MacBrayne to islands off the west coast of Scotland will also remain supported by long-term Government subsidy.

Air services provide an equally vital economic and social link, for many island communities, providing access to urban centres for financial, commercial, and other services not available locally. We will continue to make available financial support for the Glasgow-Tiree-Barra lifeline air service, which cannot be provided commercially. In addition, subsidy will continue to be paid to ensure the continuation of operations at the 9 airports in the Highland and Islands, currently managed by another Government company, Highlands and Islands Airports Ltd, in order to maintain transport links and to enhance the well-being and viability of the communities served.

The ownership of Highlands and Islands Airports Ltd was transferred from the Civil Aviation Authority to the Secretary of State on 1 April 1995. The transfer brings all strategic policy decisions regarding operations and finance within the responsibility of the Secretary of State for Scotland. There will be a continuing need for subsidy from The Scottish Office to cover operating losses and to secure the future of those company's airports which are not commercially viable. The Secretary of State has taken immediate steps to enhance the value obtained for that subsidy and the benefits which the airports bring to the Highlands & Islands by exploring the potential contribution of the private sector, through an independent review.

comments

Shaping Partnerships

OUR AIMS FOR RURAL SCOTLAND

The rural communities of Scotland are a vibrant, distinctive and vital part of Scotland. Their population is almost one-third of Scotland and the land in which they live is one of the most significant assets of the United Kingdom, in terms of landscape, natural heritage and the economic activities like tourism and agriculture which they support. They form a thriving modern rural society dispersed over a large area.

The Government believe that, first and foremost, the future of rural Scotland rests with, and should rest with, the people and businesses who live there. They are best placed to understand what is most needed in their particular communities.

The Role of Individuals and Community Institutions

The Role of the New Councils

The Role of Government

The Scottish Rural Partnership

Guidance on the Scottish Rural Partnership

The Rural Charter Checklist

Improving Information for Rural Scotland

CONCLUSION

Taken together, we believe that the three elements of the new *Scottish Rural Partnership* will go a long way towards meeting the needs of rural communities in Scotland for empowerment and local action. These proposals are not intended to and do not cut across the responsibilities of the new councils nor of the existing Government agencies. They are intended to assist those existing bodies to handle the issues arising in rural areas at a scale proportionate to the communities which they serve.

They would ensure that decision-making is delegated to the most appropriate level and secure a key role for local authorities, as the democratically elected local bodies, in taking forward development for their area. Now, a framework will be provided which, through best practice, training and modest financial incentives, will enable and facilitate local initiatives and partnerships to be formed on a flexible basis, appropriate to local circumstances. Additional support through other initiatives will also be available and we will seek ways to encourage links between the *Scottish Rural Partnership* and the work of others.

In 1992 we set out in *Rural Framework* ideas based on enabling the people of Scotland's rural communities to talk to each other. The future of rural communities in Scotland must be determined by the people of those communities and those who join them to pursue a livelihood, or simply to enjoy their peace and tranquillity. We have pursued developments in Scotland which have been tailored carefully to their needs, assisting and enabling rather than imposing systems devised for other areas.

We will continue to work to the objectives set out in this White Paper, in partnership, seeking prosperity for the people of the rural communities of Scotland.

Edinburgh 1995

Further Information

If you would like further information or wish to offer views on any matter in this document, initially you should contact:

Ms Linda Sinclair

Rural Affairs & Natural Heritage
The Scottish Office Agriculture, Environment and Fisheries Department
Pentland House
47 Robb's Loan
EDINBURGH
EH14 1TY

Telephone: 0131 244 3159
Fax: 0131 244 4071
E-Mail: ranh.so.ph@gtnet.gov.uk

Contacting Us by E-Mail

Communications on the following subject areas can be sent to the Email addresses below:

Scottish National Rural Partnerships:	srpnat.so.ph@gtnet.gov.uk
Scottish Local Rural Partnerships:	srploc.so.ph@gtnet.gov.uk
Scottish Rural Partnership Fund:	srpfund.so.ph@gtnet.gov.uk
Other White Paper Issues:	srwp.so.ph@gtnet.gov.uk

Information on the Internet

We are placing the main documents on the Internet.
You are currently browsing the White Paper "Rural Scotland".
For future reference, it can be found at:
<http://www.official-documents.co.uk/document/scottish/r-scot/r-scot.htm>

"Rural Framework: A Progress Report" is at:
<http://www.official-documents.co.uk/document/scottish/r-frame/r-frame.htm>

and "The White Paper Consultation: the Rural Forum Report" can be found at:
<http://www.official-documents.co.uk/document/scottish/r-forum/r-forum.htm>

comments

The Role of Individuals and Community Institutions

It is one of the characteristics of rural communities that they come together in varying patterns, around a variety of nuclei, and under the influence of a wide range of cohesive forces. Each community is different, and individuals can make a real difference to whether particular rural communities are successful in realising their ambitions or not. The Government believe in encouraging individual initiative and strengthening grass-roots local institutions so that rural communities are able to shape their own future.

In many communities, the church is an important factor, providing assistance and advice beyond that of its immediate pastoral responsibilities. The church hall is often the only communal meeting place for the rural community, whether for sales of work, discussion of a new development or a ceilidh. In crofting communities, the township clerk provides another focus and in others, the local shopkeeper, who may have come from very far away, will often seek to promote the interests of the community. In Aberfeldy, it was the pursuit of sustainable tourism which brought unlikely interests together, but led on to new fields such as broadcasting. The imminent demise of the Laggan village shop set off many ventures. Every successful rural community has, at its heart, some force around which the community adheres and develops. In every case that force draws its power from the community itself.

This cohesion is assisted by the hundreds of local and wider circulation newspapers and magazines in Scotland, many with long and distinguished histories. The broadcasting organisations deliver programming which reflects the special characteristics of their areas. Rural Scotland has an image, beyond that of the kilt and heather, which appeals to a world-wide audience. It is an image, based in fact, of real rural communities which continue to prosper drawing on local skills and resources and taking their strength from the independent and strongly expressed views of their people.

Churches in Rural Communities

comments

The Role of the New Councils

Government, both at national and local level, should be responsive to the needs of local communities and work with them to help them achieve their aims. Local authorities have a particularly important part to play since their councillors are elected locally and are well placed to reflect local views and ensure that policies and service delivery are attuned to local circumstances. But, for long, there has been confusion in the minds of many about which council, region or district, dealt with which services. Similarly, members of the public have had difficulty in determining which councillor they should approach if they had a problem. The creation of unitary authorities on 1 April 1996, will change that: members of the public will have one council, one councillor. Of importance, particularly in rural areas, councils will be able to approach services in an integrated and comprehensive way: no longer will housing and social work and education and leisure be the responsibility of separate councils.

The new councils will combine the functions of district and regional councils. The existing 53 district and 9 regional councils on the mainland will be replaced by 29 unitary authorities but the 3 island councils for Western Isles, Orkney and Shetland will largely remain unchanged. Three new public authorities will be created for water and sewerage services, which will be monitored by new a Scottish Water and Sewerage Customers Council. There will be a new Scottish Children's Reporter Administration.

The restructuring of local government is not simply about single tier authorities. Section 23 of the Local Government etc (Scotland) Act 1994 requires that all new councils must prepare by 1 April 1997 schemes for decentralisation. This will bring councils nearer to the communities they serve (both physically and philosophically) and involve the communities more closely in the policy and decision-making processes undertaken on their behalf.

Decentralisation offers rural communities, in particular, the opportunity to overcome what has been described as the "remoteness" of local councils. In drawing up their schemes of decentralisation, councils will be required to consult community councils in their area and other interested parties. The Government believe that these bodies have a significant and worthwhile contribution to make to the running of local affairs: one which, founded on close proximity, can provide a more focused and accurate reflection of local needs and aspirations and engender even greater community self confidence and unity.

The Government believe that there is too much involvement of central Government in the detailed implementation of local authority business and will look for areas where central reporting requirements or centrally imposed burdens can be eased. The aim will be to have more devolution of power to local government. In turn, the new councils should consider, before embarking on any new venture, whether this can be done better by some other organisation and whether there are potential partners who would assist towards its success.

In rural areas, there are special problems that have to be overcome in the delivery of services, in particular remoteness and sparsity of population. We have asked the new councils to prepare decentralisation strategies designed to enable local people to have greater control over the way in which their needs are met. This move towards decentralisation can also be seen in changes to the way that the major agencies are organised. Scottish Homes, the Enterprise network, Scottish Natural Heritage and The Scottish Office, through its new system of local agricultural officers, have all set up arrangements for local decision-making, within strategies set by each body. The time is now right to move that process a stage further, by finding ways to encourage linkages between these bodies working at local level, in order to achieve the best in terms of value for money, avoiding duplication and, most importantly, joining forces with the local community.

This kind of linkage is already being put in place in rural Scotland. The Tayside Rural Strategy Group is an example of local bodies, led by the Regional Council in this case, getting together to agree a strategy for the area. On a smaller scale, the Rural Stirling Partnership uses an approach that seeks to maximise the contribution that each individual body can make to the area. We believe that the success of these initiatives must now be built upon and encouraged more widely.

The "*Make a Difference*" Initiative

The Role of Government

From many points of view, the policies which Government offers to rural communities need be no different in their fundamentals to those which apply to towns and cities although, as we have demonstrated, the application of these policies needs to be tailored to the circumstances, whether hill or glen, island or forest.

There have been substantial achievements in the last three years in enabling those responsible for serving the rural community to understand its needs. Many organisations are now taking up the partnership approach, recognising that it is not an empty concept but a practical tool for working towards shared objectives. We have done this ourselves, through the establishment of the Rural Focus Group whose progress report is published with this document. The rural population has made its views known, both in the preparation for this White Paper and in many other contexts. One clear common view is that it is vital that change, where it is needed, comes from the community itself, and is not imposed from outside. It is the function of central Government to provide the framework within which the greatest freedoms can exist to pursue opportunity while, at the same time, offering care and protection for those unable to go ahead alone.

We believe that, in order to provide a broad framework within which a partnership approach can be taken forward, it would now be useful to set down the overall aims of our policies for rural Scotland. Such a statement of the overall aims of rural policy has never been made before. We believe these aims, which reflect the consultations we have carried out for this White Paper, will be widely shared by the people of rural Scotland. They will also assist various parts of Government, the national agencies, local authorities and others to co-ordinate their efforts in the interests of rural communities. Our overall aims for rural Scotland are set out in this document.

The four arms of this policy framework - economic, social, cultural, environmental - are each vital to our vision for the future of rural Scotland. We have looked at aspects of our current policies in each quadrant in previous chapters. There are, of course, differences in the circumstances of particular rural areas as a result of geography and history, and resource and other constraints will affect the speed with which progress can be made. But, in principle, the Government believe that all four dimensions need to be achieved, and that they are mutually reinforcing. The overall aim of the our rural policy is to work, in partnership with others, towards the achievement of this vision.

The Government's Policies for the Rural Communities of Scotland

comments

THE SCOTTISH RURAL PARTNERSHIP

We are determined now to give power to the concept of partnership in rural areas. The basic elements are in place, with the growing consensus in rural communities on what needs to be done, the establishment of devolved working by many national agencies, decentralisation by the new councils and the national Rural Focus Group. We propose to bring these together in a new Scottish Rural Partnership. This will have three main components:

- *Scottish Local Rural Partnerships;*
- *The Scottish National Rural Partnership;*
- *The Scottish Rural Partnership Fund.*

The Scottish Local Rural Partnership

The Scottish National Rural Partnership

The Scottish Rural Partnership Fund

comments

Improving Information for Rural Scotland

We are committed to improving the flow of information to people in rural Scotland about the assistance and services available to them. With electronic communications, distance no longer needs to be the disadvantage for rural Scotland that was once the case. Improved information on, for example, the existing standards of public services, and on financial incentives available for various kinds of activity, is a prerequisite for informed choice and community-based rural development. The Government have already taken a number of initiatives, and we look to build on these through the Scottish Rural Partnership in future.

We intend that publicly-funded services, whether the responsibility of central or local government, should be fully available to rural dwellers, including the least well-off and others without their own transport. Where the population is dispersed, service providers will not always be as close to all their customers as they are in cities. Rural people know and understand this. No less than those in towns, however, they are entitled to reasonable provision and to high quality services provided efficiently.

The Citizen's Charter programme aims to improve standards of public service. The publication of national charters such as the Parents' and Patients' Charters is already transforming the way in which service providers approach their task. We now propose to promote a Rural Charter Checklist with the aim of ensuring that the needs of the people of rural Scotland are fully taken into account in the delivery of public services.

We are also keen to promote improved information in rural areas about the range of financial and other assistance available in rural Scotland. The Rural Focus Group has overseen a project which aims to produce an information booklet, similar to that produced by Tayside Regional Council, for other parts of rural Scotland. Rural Forum was commissioned to prepare a national template for this initiative and is working with local authorities with a view to the preparation of local editions for publication when the new councils take control in April 1996. If the new councils proceed with publication it is hoped that the booklets would be available during 1996.

There has been growing recognition in the public sector of the potential of information highways to increase business competitiveness. The term "information highways" is usually taken to mean the transfer of large amounts of information, including video, still images, audio and text, at high speed between users. The impact of this technology in rural areas could be dramatic, overcoming geographical remoteness from business markets and, through teleworking, enabling people to work while remaining in their home communities.

The significance of information highways to the Scottish economy has been seized by Scottish Enterprise which, in collaboration with local enterprise companies and Highlands and Islands Enterprise, has set up the SPAN (Smart Partnerships Across Networks) initiative to foster business applications of the technology.

We recognise the need to provide for the cohesive force which is fundamental to successful rural initiatives. As a small contribution to this and to assist rural communities to take advantage of the potential of the superhighway, this document is being published simultaneously in The Scottish Office pages of the World Wide Web. Many of the other documents referred to here in the *Rural Framework* series will be made available there. We shall be supporting communications within the *Scottish Rural Partnership* through the Internet and a contact address is given at the end of this document. We expect that bulletin boards and many other useful data will be made available to rural communities in this way.

SPAN

Scottish Rural Partnership on the Internet

comments

The First Year's Action Programme

We summarise here the steps we plan to take in the first year following publication of the White Paper.

The Government's Policies for the Rural Communities of Scotland

We will work in partnership and within the objectives of sustainable development to enable rural Scotland to be:

- **economically prosperous, with a range of job opportunities which will enable those who live in rural communities, native or newcomer, to enjoy worthwhile ways of life.**
- **vigorous in its community life supported by good local infrastructure and quality services.**
- **culturally confident, cherishing local traditions and distinctive ways of life, and able to adapt to and benefit from changing circumstances.**
- **able to protect, conserve and enhance its outstanding natural environment.**

THE SCOTTISH RURAL PARTNERSHIP

Scottish Local Rural Partnerships

We will encourage and assist the establishment of *Local Rural Partnerships* drawn from the most relevant local interests, providing a basis for making local input to decisions affecting local areas.

The Scottish National Rural Partnership

We will establish a national body, building on the success of the Rural Focus Group, and providing coordination of national action to match that undertaken by the *Local Rural Partnerships*.

The Scottish Rural Partnership Fund

We will establish the fund which will use a challenge funding approach to provide resources to support the new groups, contributing to the costs of servicing them, assisting the employment of community development agents, contributing to the funding of consultancies and filling gaps not covered by the wide range of existing support.

Guidance on the Scottish Rural Partnership

We will publish guidance on the operation of local partnerships and the new Rural Partnership Fund. This will be part of the overall support we intend to give to the establishment of the *Scottish Rural Partnership* system.

Scottish Rural Partnership on the Internet

We will be exploring the benefits which the superhighway can bring to rural communities through increasing use of the Internet and World Wide Web.

The Rural Charter Checklist

Within the framework of the Citizen's Charter, we will ask the Scottish National Rural Partnership to consult on and prepare a Rural Services Charter Checklist for Scotland which will assist service providers to assess whether they are meeting the needs of rural people and make changes to improve rural services.

PROGRESS SINCE FRAMEWORK

Rural Framework: A Progress Report

The work of the Rural Focus Group is described in "*Rural Framework: A Progress Report*" which is published simultaneously with the White Paper.

Reporting the Consultations

Rural Forum organised the consultation exercise across Scotland. Its report on the consultation and the many helpful and interesting things said in that process is published as "*The White Paper Consultation: the Rural Forum Report*".

RURAL LIFE

Scottish Rural Life 1995

A new edition of *Scottish Rural Life* will be published incorporating information drawn from the 1991 Census.

"Living in Rural Scotland"

We will publish the report commissioned on rural services.

Access to Information and Advice

We will publish the results of research on how access to information and advice might be improved. Tayside Regional Council's booklet on rural grants, which was sponsored by the Scottish Agricultural College, will be extended to cover the whole of rural Scotland, with assistance from The Scottish Office.

Change in Small Schools

We will fund new research on "The Management of Change, including Devolved School Management, in Small Primary Schools".

Rural Crime

We will mount a study of crime in rural areas and its effect on local people.

PROSPECTS FOR PROSPERITY

Keeping the Shop Open

We intend to bring forward a scheme to reduce the burden of rates on the village shop which is providing a service to isolated communities.

A Rural Business Use Class

In order to ensure that the planning system continues to play its full part in business development we intend to include proposals for a Rural Business Use Class in the consultation on the Use Classes Order.

Rural Business Units

We are considering the case that commercial activities associated with a rural estate whose predominant activity is husbandry should be assessed as a single trading unit for income tax, capital gains tax and inheritance tax purposes.

Opening Up Rural Opportunities

We will produce guidance on rural development intended to encourage positive provision for employment and community purposes using the development plan and control systems. We will also issue guidance on planning for small towns in rural

areas covering.

Planning Careers

We are planning a conference on the issues and problems facing rural careers offices in Scotland. It will involve careers service staff from rural areas, local enterprise companies and others and offer the opportunity to share good practice, to identify and address problem areas and explore possible solutions.

Rural Water and Sewerage Grants

In place of the previous grant schemes, we have placed on the new Water Authorities a specific duty to have regard especially to the interests of rural customer and we will take account of this duty in providing resources to the Authorities. Thus the interests of rural customers will be central to the arrangements for service provision put in place by the authorities. We will review the effectiveness of these arrangements after the first year of operation.

Collection of Commercial Waste

We intend to identify examples of good practice in dealing with the particular problems of commercial waste collection in small towns and villages. This will be published as guidance for the new local councils.

SCOTLAND'S WORKING LANDSCAPE

The Review of Designations

We will review natural heritage designations with a view to simplification and de-regulation consistent with over-arching nature conservation objectives.

Indicative Forestry Strategies

We will review the Indicative Forestry Strategies produced under the 1990 guidance with a view to increasing their usefulness.

"Scotland's Coast"

We will publish a discussion paper on coastal issues which will set out proposals for improving present management, building on the successful approaches already being used in parts of Scotland based on the voluntary principle and partnership working.

Native Woods Management

The Forestry Commission will build on its partnerships within a wider programme to encourage management of native woods, including the establishment of a broadleaved marketing development group to help woodland owners realise the economic potential of their woods.

Community Participation in Forest Management

We will consider how to increase the scope for local community participation in forest management, in the light of research commissioned by the Forestry Commission and taking account of the points raised in the FAPIRA discussion document.

The Scottish House

We wish to see a new standard of rural housing design emerge as a defining symbol for a new and vibrant rural Scotland and have asked for a report on what might be possible. The Enterprise network will consider how best to further encourage the production, use and marketing of traditional materials for new building.

comments

The Consultations

The consultation produced responses from a wide variety of sources, each with its own perspective on the social and economic realities of rural life in Scotland. All the responses, where the respondent permitted it, have been placed in The Scottish Office Library for public examination. This annex records some of the views expressed, without comment or other indication of the Government response to these issues.

The comments noted here are drawn from the written comments received in response to approaches to over 900 organisations with an interest in rural Scotland.

- A much more comprehensive and integrated approach towards local health service provision; education; and rural housing strategies was required.
- Those involved in rural representative bodies and in professional or trade associations wanted more to be done to encourage and develop meaningful local involvement in the decision-making process. Rural populations feel remote from centres of power and that their views will be disregarded.
- Environment interests tend to be promoted at the expense of the economic well-being of local communities. For example, local populations should have more influence on the designation of SSSIs.
- Not all rural areas are remote: the Central Belt, for example, has a large rural population whose interests cannot be separated from those of Glasgow and Edinburgh.
- The richness and complexity of rural societies, in which social, economic, environmental and demographic factors are all inextricably interlinked and interwoven, will require the development of coherent and comprehensive strategies.
- Local people, businesses and other interests seek a strategic approach to Government policies in rural Scotland.
- More effective use and targeting of existing resources is needed. For this to be achieved, delivery mechanisms must be made more effective and must incorporate an integrated partnership and "bottom-up" approach.
- Rural disadvantage, social exclusion, poverty and the difficulties faced by new small business in rural areas needed to be tackled more vigorously.
- There should be a rural aid fund with priorities established at a Scottish level aimed at both geographical areas and priority client groups. Resources should be delivered through existing mechanisms co-ordinated at the local level by local authorities.
- The lack of a social remit for Scottish Enterprise was perceived as placing lowland Scotland at a disadvantage relative to the Highlands and Islands Enterprise area.
- In provision of such services as health, education, retail networks and local government services, there was a split view on whether people should be taken to services or vice versa. Services should be both locally accessible and of high quality.
- Innovative methods of delivery should be developed and piloted for wider dissemination. Rural demonstration areas offered an approach towards developing and disseminating good practice more generally.
- The development and retention of adequate transportation links of all kinds is regarded as fundamental to the economic and social well-being on rural areas. There was apprehension about the future of rural rail links and the impact of fuel and aviation taxes.
- Better and faster roads may simply accelerate concentration of service provision at the expense of remote and immobile consumers, as well as by-passing established businesses.
- New technology and one-stop shops offer opportunities to reduce the need to travel and schools, post offices, banks

and other local facilities could be used as information points.

- Appropriate education and training was vital to encourage economic diversity, and to increase the opportunities available to people in rural areas.
- The land-tenure pattern in the Highlands and Islands was said to have a constraining effect on economic diversity. The landlord-tenant relationship of crofting can inhibit initiatives by crofters.
- Suitable financial incentives and assistance are not available to encourage small-firm development. The Common Agricultural Policy set-aside scheme has reduced the need for support service to agriculture and has resulted in a narrowing of the rural industrial base in such areas as fencing, fertilisers, stock-management.
- In many rural areas, there is limited local added value in agriculture, forestry and fishing production. Significant closures of local sawmills and abattoirs were noted.
- Local enterprise companies are important in securing the marketing, organisational and financial resources which will be required if rural businesses are to develop and diversify, and to take full advantage of the whole economic potential of local products.
- There is potential in tele-working. Technological advances can bring opportunities for relatively highly-skilled employment by enabling professional and skilled clerical functions to be carried out far from urban centres.
- Crofting offers a diverse economic, cultural and environmental base. The use of the land for agricultural production is just one part of the crofting way of life. Restrictions on the use of common land inhibits crofting communities from exploiting economic opportunities and management options.
- Support schemes for crofters are essential and the value of grants should be index-linked. Access to loan capital could provide an alternative to de-crofting of croft houses. A Croft Young Entrants Scheme is required.
- Within Scotland, regional discrimination of the level of CAP direct-income payments is merited on account of the varying conditions in different parts of the country. The Common Agricultural Policy should be reformed away from subsidies on production and towards the provision of integrated support for rural communities.

comments

NOTES

- 1 Scotland in the Union: A Partnership for Good (1993) TSO Cm 2225
- 2 Report of the Committee on Land Utilisation in Rural Areas. (1942) TSO Cmd 6378
- 3 House of Lords Select Committee on the European Communities "The Future of Rural Society (1990) TSO HL Paper 80.
- 4 The Scottish Office Rural Framework. (1992) The Scottish Office
- 5 Rural Focus: A Progress Report TSO 1995
- 6 Scottish Rural Life: A Socio-economic Profile of Rural Scotland. (1992) The Scottish Office
- 7 Randall J N. (1985) Scottish Economic Bulletin
- 8 Advice about setting up community radio stations can be obtained from Mr J Gray, Scottish Association of Small Scale Broadcasters, 13 Comely Bank Row, Edinburgh EH4 1EA.
- 9 This Common Inheritance (1990) TSO Cm 1200
- 10 Council Directive 79/409/EEC on the conservation of wild birds
- 11 Council Directive 92/43/EEC on the conservation of natural habitats and of wild fauna and flora
- 12 The Convention on Biological Diversity (1992)
- 13 Scottish Natural Heritage: Enjoying the Outdoors: A consultation paper on Access to the Countryside for Enjoyment and Understanding. (1994) SNH
- 14 Cairngorms Partnership, (1994) The Scottish Office
- 15 Planning Advice Note 32 "Development Opportunities and Local Plans"
- 16 Planning Advice Notes on
 - "Siting and Design of New Housing in the Countryside" (PAN 36)
 - "Fitting New Housing Developments into the Landscape" (PAN 44)

Thanks to Scottish Natural Heritage, Historic Scotland, Highlands and Islands Enterprise and the Forestry Commission for the photos used in this document.

[Return to the Main Text by using the "back" key in your toolbar]

Printed in Scotland for TSO by CC No 13129, Dd 293170, C30, 11/95



comments

The Rural Framework Themes

Community Involvement: The strength of the rural community lies in its people; it is vital that they be involved in decisions about their future.

Diversity: once a common feature of rural communities needs to be re-established and pursued.

Quality: Rural Communities deserve high quality services and need to produce high quality products.

Local Added Value: Value added locally to the resources supplied by rural Scotland will retain the profits locally and benefit its communities.

Effective Service Delivery: By working together, local authorities, public agencies, the private and voluntary sectors will best deliver their services in ways which most benefit their customers.

Networks and Communications: Rural Scotland can use its remoteness to advantage through the development of networks and communications.

Europe: Rural Scotland has a place in Europe which it can use to its own and others benefit.

Sustainability: By pursuing our actions today in a sustainable manner we will protect ourselves and safeguard our descendants.

comments

Rural Framework

However, it was evident that despite the abundant goodwill on all sides to work together towards the goal of an integrated approach, there were obstacles. A major stumbling block was the lack of a common language with which apparently unrelated sectors could talk to each other and work towards a common end. In 1992, the Government published "*Rural Framework*"⁴. This made a number of important statements about the Government's approach to rural communities. Perhaps the most important of these was:

"the realisation that tackling rural issues in a sectoral manner does not work"

This is not to reject the contribution that can be made by organisations established on a sectoral basis. For many it is the only sensible way to work: Scottish Homes' first priority must be housing, that of the Enterprise network must be economic prosperity. But in pursuing their main objectives each offers something to the other. A common set of overall aims could help each organisation to produce more from the resources available to it.

The Government proposed eight themes in *Rural Framework* which are fundamental to improvement of life in rural communities. They were not offered as axioms of rural policy nor as a central prescription for the way forward. Government was keen not to hinder the progress of organisations which were well-advanced in the plans and programmes. Several organisations needed time to develop their strategies following recent re-organisation or establishment - Scottish Homes, Highlands & Islands Enterprise, Scottish Enterprise and the network of local enterprise companies, Scottish Natural Heritage, the Scottish Agricultural College.

Rural Framework built on a thought put forward in the 1942 Scott Report which said that:

"Much that we propose requires good will rather than money".

By 1992 substantial resources were already being deployed through local authorities and Government agencies but *Rural Framework* was about cooperation, and working towards more effective output through a co-ordinated approach. *Rural Framework* was well received and its eight themes have indeed proved to be an effective way of bringing together disparate interests. But the importance of the themes lay not in precisely what they said but in the fact that people were willing to use them to develop innovative ideas.

The Rural Framework Themes

Rural Focus

Rural Framework provided a new foundation for action and, later in 1992, the Government decided to give greater practical effect to its ideas. The Government established the Rural Focus Group which brought together The Scottish Office and the main Government agencies, the Convention of Scottish Local Authorities, and the private and voluntary sectors, represented by Rural Forum.

The Group was asked, as the basis for its work, to take forward the ideas contained in *Rural Framework*. It has met regularly since 1992 working on:

discussion of key issues affecting the future of rural Scotland, involving a wide range of interests. Outcomes include sponsoring of a major conference on "*Incentives to Rural Enterprise*" in Inverness in May 1994 which looked at the opportunities for rural Scotland under Objectives 1 and 5b of the EC Structural Funds;

encouragement of research into important rural issues jointly funded by the bodies represented on the Group. Topics covered include rural child care in the Highlands and Islands funded by The Scottish Office and Highlands & Islands Enterprise, and rural transport options funded by The Scottish Office and COSLA;

promotion of improved information about the range of financial and other assistance available in rural Scotland. The Group has overseen a project leading to the recommendation that an information booklet, similar to that produced by Tayside Regional Council, should be produced for other parts of rural Scotland. Rural Forum was commissioned to prepare a national template for this initiative and is working with local authorities to prepare local editions for publication when the new councils take up their responsibilities in

April 1996;

identification and encouragement of innovatory approaches to rural development. Examples include working with the Laggan Community Association on a feasibility study of proposals for development based on community-led

comments

SECTION 1

Introduction

1. This is a progress report on action under the themes set out in the "Rural Framework" document published by The Scottish Office in 1992. It has been prepared by the Rural Focus Group, which was also established in 1992, to bring together representatives of the main Government Departments, agencies and non-Governmental organisations concerned with rural Scotland. The report provides an independent perspective on some of the major developments in relation to the "Rural Framework" themes in rural Scotland over the last three years, and has been prepared as part of the consultations carried out by the Government in connection with the Scottish White Paper on Rural Policy.

Rural Framework

2. "Rural Framework" was published by the Government in 1992 with the overall aim of providing a foundation on which organisations could work together more effectively for the benefit of rural areas. Government recognised that substantial resources were already deployed by itself and other bodies in rural Scotland and that the value of these could be increased by greater co-ordination and partnership working. The specific aims of the "Rural Framework" document were:

- to develop a common language which rural communities and those working in their support can use to build their own ideas for development.
- to bring together the effort in support of rural communities in a continuing and coherent manner.

3. "Rural Framework" put forward eight themes which were seen as fundamental to the improvement of life in rural communities. These were:-

Community Involvement: the strength of the rural community lies in its people; it is vital that they be involved in decisions about their future.

Diversity: once a common feature of rural communities, needs to be re-established and pursued.

Quality: rural communities deserve high quality services and need to produce high quality products.

Local Added Value: value added locally to the resources supplied by rural Scotland will retain profits locally and benefit its communities.

Effective Service Delivery: by working together local authorities, public agencies, the private and voluntary sectors will best deliver their services in ways which most benefit their customers.

Network and Communications: rural Scotland can use its remoteness to advantage through the development of networks and communications.

Europe: rural Scotland has a place in Europe which it can use to its own and others' benefit.

Sustainability: by pursuing our actions today in a sustainable manner, we will protect ourselves and safeguard our descendants.

Partnership: all those themes were set within the over-riding principle that policies and the delivery of policies will be most effective when the various Governmental and non-Governmental bodies involved in rural Scotland work together towards common objectives.

Rural Focus Group

4. To give greater practical effect to those ideas the Rural Focus Group was established by Sir Hector Monro MP, Minister for Agriculture and the Environment, in September 1992. This brought together, under Scottish Office chairmanship, representatives of Government Departments, agencies, Local Government, private and voluntary sector bodies concerned with rural Scotland. A list of the member organisations of Rural Focus Group is at Annex 1.

5. The broad remit given to Rural Focus Group at the time of its formation was: "to provide a forum for the examination of issues affecting rural areas and to promote collaboration among central Government, its agencies, local government and the private and voluntary sector for the improvement of the quality of life in rural areas". In particular, the Group was asked to take forward the ideas contained in "Rural Framework".

6. Rural Focus Group has met regularly since 1992. Its main activities have been:-

6.1 analysis of key issues affecting the future of rural Scotland, involving a programme of speakers from within and outside the Group. This included sponsorship of a major conference on "Incentives to Rural Enterprise" held in Inverness in May 1994 on the theme of the opportunities for much of rural Scotland under Objectives 1 and 5b of the EC Structural Funds. This activity has led to significantly improved collaboration between the organisations represented on the Rural Focus Group.

6.2 the encouragement of awareness and information sharing on research being undertaken by member organisations and the encouragement of joint research projects. Specific examples of the latter include a research project on rural child care in the Highlands and Islands funded by The Scottish Office and HIE, on rural transport options funded by The Scottish Office and COSLA and a research report on "Housing and Economic Development in Remote Rural Areas of the Highlands and Islands" jointly funded by Scottish Homes and HIE. In addition The Scottish Office Central Research Unit was commissioned to produce one report "Literature Review of Rural Issues" in 1994 which provides a comprehensive picture of the key issues affecting rural Scotland and identifies gaps in the information base which could be filled by further research.

6.3 promotion of improved information about the range of financial and other assistance available in rural Scotland. Rural Focus Group has overseen a project which aims to produce an information booklet, similar to one produced by Tayside Regional Council, for other parts of rural Scotland. Rural Forum was commissioned to prepare a national template for this initiative and is working with local authorities with a view to the preparation of local editions for publication when the new councils take control in April 1996. If the new rural authorities proceed with publication it is hoped that booklets will become available during 1996.

6.4 identification and encouragement of innovatory approaches to rural development. An example of this is the evaluation of the potential of a new model for rural development, pioneered by the Wise Group in Ross and Cromarty based on local training, job creation and environmental improvement.

7. Rural Focus Group has kept under review the themes outlined in "Rural Framework". Its report on progress and areas where further opportunities lie, in Section 2, forms the main part of this paper. A number of further reports have been published in the "Rural Framework" series and they are listed at Annex 2.

comments

SECTION 2

Review of Rural Framework Themes

8. Here we review progress since 1992 on the themes proposed in "Rural Framework" and comment on the opportunity for further progress in the future. The aim is to illustrate how the themes have been put into practice over the last 3 years, highlighting successes and drawing attention to areas where there is a need for particular attention in future. It is not possible in a short review to give a comprehensive picture of all relevant developments, and there are inevitably omissions. We do not claim that all or even most of the progress is due to the Rural Focus Group, although some specific developments are. It is important that overall rural policy should provide the framework within which local partnerships and strategies can develop. This policy should take account of the diversity of rural areas and the need for local solutions.

Partnership

9. Although partnership was not identified as one of the original 8 themes of "Rural Framework", it was recognised as an over-riding principle, essential if real progress was to be made across rural Scotland against the themes set out by "Rural Framework".

10. "Rural Framework" recognised that the partnership approach is particularly appropriate in the rural context because the issues to be addressed are inter-related and require an integrated response. Effective solutions to the problems facing rural communities require a wide perspective, recognising the increasing number of participants with a legitimate and often essential role to play, and addressing the full range of issues including economic development, land and resources management, health and social welfare, housing, transport, consumer and business services, leisure and recreation. This shift away from a sectoral approach towards a more integrated, comprehensive method of tackling rural problems is also identified in the "Literature Review of Rural Issues" produced by The Scottish Office, and is an illustration of the changing policy context in which partnerships are seen as an appropriate policy tool. The concept of effective partnership is also increasingly seen as central to the process of formulating and implementing successful programmes for obtaining Government and European Union funding.

11. The establishment of the Rural Focus Group was itself a major step forward in developing partnership at the national level. The membership of the Group and the commitment of the partners to the work undertaken reflects an understanding of the importance for policy to be co-ordinated in an effective manner. There is increasing recognition of the need to provide linkages between national and local levels and to facilitate and support the "bottom up" approach to rural development. Examples of local partnerships based on the need for a joint approach towards the future planning of different types of areas include : -

A Rural Strategy for Tayside: Tayside Regional Council invited Rural Forum to chair a working group to prepare a rural strategy and action plan for Tayside Region. The working group included representatives from all the key public bodies working in the area including the District Councils, Scottish Homes, Scottish Enterprise Tayside, SNH, Tayside Health Board, the Forestry Commission and the SAC. The strategy, which was launched in July 1995 following extensive consultation, adopts a thematic approach, focusing on issues such as a sustainable rural economy and rural disadvantage.

The Central Scotland Woodlands Initiative: this initiative, launched by the Secretary of State in 1989 now brings together a partnership of 18 public bodies, led by Central Scotland Countryside Trust, with the aim of developing and implementing the Central Scotland Forest, a strategy for which was launched in April 1995. The aim is to regenerate an area of 160,000 hectares, doubling woodland cover and creating a range of associated improvements in Central Scotland over a 20 year period. It is supported by ten Local Authorities; Scottish Enterprise (and the four relevant Local Enterprise Companies); Forestry Commission (Forestry Authority and Forest Enterprise); and Scottish Natural Heritage as well as other organisations.

The Cairngorms Partnership, established in 1994, following the report by the Cairngorms Working Party, brings together a wide range of public and private bodies and individuals in the local area to develop and implement a management strategy for this area of outstanding natural heritage interest. The Partnership has been formally constituted as a private company chaired by Mr David Laird at the invitation of the Secretary of State, with the core funding provided through SNH.

Tweed Forum which was set up in 1990 brings together twenty nine statutory and non-statutory bodies with an interest in the Tweed to exchange information and improve co-ordination. The Forum has published a Factpack for educational use, a Users guide which includes a contact list and a series of Topic papers giving information on a number of key issues.

SNH Firths Initiative under which a local forum for individual Scottish Firths been set up with a view to achieving a joint approach to managing each of the estuaries concerned. Three groups have so far been established for the Forth (November 1993), the Solway (June 1994) and the Moray Firth (1992).

Borders Forum for Sustainable Development, established in April 1995, building upon the Ettrick and Lauderdale Sustainability Study which brings together a wide range of community, economic, and environmental interests with the aim of identifying future development options for the Borders.

12. Other examples of partnership include the Rural Stirling Partnership, which comprises 7 local partners: Central Regional Council; the Forest Authority/Forest Enterprise; Forth Valley Enterprise; the local Tourist Board; SNH; Stirling District Council; and the Rural Stirling Housing Association. This wide-ranging partnership, founded in 1992, aims to promote economic activity whilst maintaining the quality of rural Stirling's outstanding environment. Approximately 2.5 million has been invested since the partnership was established in the rural economy and the impact of this spend has been more effective because of collaborative work of partners. The partnership also aims to forge greater links between private and public sectors and local business involvement has played a vital part in ensuring grass roots involvement. A number of projects have been set up including the Trossachs Tourism Trail; village enhancements in Aberfoyle, Callander and Balquhider; and new visitor attractions such as Dunlaverig Farmlife Centre and Breadalbane Folklore Centre.

13. The Angus Glens Initiative has focused on an area affected by declining population. It was funded by Scottish Enterprise Tayside, Angus District and Tayside Region who appointed a development officer, or animateur, for the area. Projects initiated included drystone dyking training, a sheep health scheme, the Glens Tourism Group, and promotion of teleworking and a telecottage. Local partnership arrangements exist between SNH, Scottish Homes and other funding bodies and the initiative is regarded as part of a long term process of engaging the community and agreeing priorities.

14. The South Roxburghshire Initiative involves Scottish Borders Enterprise, Roxburgh District Council, Borders Regional Council and Scottish Homes in a number of environmental, business and property projects with the active involvement of the local community through, for example, a community workshop held in January 1995.

15. A final example of partnership - at national level in this case - is the Scottish Tourism Co-ordinating Group, which has an important role because of the economic value of tourism in rural areas and is undertaking strategic initiatives designed to improve Scotland's tourism product. The group also acts as a forum for discussion of tourism-related issues and where appropriate has commissioned action. The group is chaired by the Minister responsible for Tourism and comprises representatives from 11 organisations: The Scottish Office, Scottish Tourist Board, COSLA, SNH, Scottish Enterprise, Historic Scotland, HIE, British Tourist Authority, Scottish Arts Council, Scottish Museums Council and Scottish Sports Council.

16. We believe there is scope for further development of the partnership approach at national and local level. The Rural Focus Group could have an important role in furthering the integration of policy for rural areas: by discussing how far particular sectoral policies for organisations represented on the group contribute to the overall aims of rural policy; by promoting research and discussion of key issues; by disseminating information on good practice to the increasing number of local partnerships and by increasing collaboration between its members.

comments

Community Involvement

17. The full involvement of local people in the systems and decisions that affect their daily lives is potentially one of the key driving forces of rural development. Local people have invaluable knowledge and expertise about how things actually work in their local area.

18. In reviewing progress against this theme and setting out opportunities for action, we have been mindful that:-

- the scope of "community" covers a broader set of groups than just those people who live in a particular area. Communities also include parents of school children, groups of businesses, users of services and groups of people with a common interest or concern; and
- involvement must mean more than consultation if it is to be meaningful. Consultation is an important way to give people a say about issues that affect them, but involvement also implies a role in shaping projects and programmes from the very start and consequently some "ownership" of the results.

19. There has been considerable progress since "Rural Framework" was published in relation to community involvement and wider participation in rural development. In terms of national structures, the establishment of the Association of Scottish Community Councils (ASCC) and the various associated federations has been a significant step forward. The ASCC was established in June 1993 following recognition that local government reorganisation offered a unique opportunity for community councils to achieve their latent potential through collective action. The ASCC has undertaken research which shows that the councils are active within their communities in tackling a wide range of problems and the full findings of this research will be published later this year.

20. The Rural Forum Rural Housing Service is committed to working in and with rural communities to help them analyse and resolve local housing problems. The Personal Housing Plan approach, based on home interviews with households to look at the full range of housing options available locally, was developed by the Service last year, supported by Scottish Homes and Skye and Lochalsh District Council. It was piloted in Skye and has since been extended. The technique is of benefit to the households concerned, the community and local housing providers. This year the service has been working with housing action groups on Mull, helping them and all the key housing interests to work towards agreed solutions to the serious housing problems there.

21. Local authorities have a key part in promoting community involvement and local community-based initiatives. An example is the role played by Western Isles Council (along with Western Isles Enterprise) in developing The Uist 2000 project, a community initiative established to prepare a development programme for the Uists: the Islands of North Uist, Benbecula, South Uist, Berneray and Eriskay. Western Isles Council and Western Isles Enterprise act as enabling bodies, assisting in arranging public meetings and workshops which have examined such topics as land and the environment, marine enterprise, tourism and leisure, culture and heritage, transport, natural resources and building and construction.

22. "Planning for Real" is a concept based on the desirability of involving local opinion while avoiding domination of the planning process by particular sectoral interests. Its aim is to enable communities to gain access to local authority expertise without being overwhelmed by it. A recent exercise, for example, has taken place in the Douglas Valley of Lanarkshire, supported by a range of public bodies including the local authorities. The direct involvement of local people in the planning and development process can help tap into local knowledge and meet local need.

23. Community based voluntary organisations are increasingly involved in the delivery programmes resulting from Care in the Community legislation. A good example of a bottom-up response to these changes is the Highland Community Care Forum which has been established to co-ordinate the work of voluntary organisations based in local rural communities. It is particularly important that low income groups, who might otherwise be excluded from consultation and participation processes, are involved. The Brechin Area Initiative and Network (BAIN) is aimed specifically at more disadvantaged families and localities in this part of Angus. The project is supported by Tayside Regional Council and the Scottish Episcopal Church and seeks to help people identify key concerns and address them effectively.

24. Arising from an approach to the Rural Focus Group, COSLA and Scottish Homes are working with the Corrom Trust to identify ways in which community involvement in rural areas can be further developed. Areas are being identified where partnerships between communities and a wide range of agencies could be established.

25. Many other examples of community involvement could be mentioned, reflecting different issues in different areas. In order to learn from the diversity of community involvement in rural policy, The Scottish Office has commissioned

research from the Arkleton Trust to examine the rationale for community involvement as a mechanism for developing and implementing rural policy and practice and assess the effectiveness of mechanisms used to achieve involvement and participation. While substantial progress has been made in increasing the involvement of communities, this has not been uniform in terms of geographical coverage or sectors of activity. It is expected that the Arkleton research will contribute to identifying options for further progress.

comments

Diversity

26. "Rural Framework" recognised that diversity was a strength rather than a weakness for rural businesses. Operating from as broad an economic base as possible facilitates flexibility in difficult times and responsiveness to change. The transition from traditional patterns of activity to new opportunities presents challenges, particularly in sectors such as agriculture. While specialisation can be valuable, support is needed to encourage people to branch out into new activities where they have less expertise and experience. Local authorities and local enterprise companies have a pivotal role in managing the process of change.

27. Diversity is most closely associated with economic diversity and there has been progress in this area. Business based on information technology is also increasing in number on rural areas, with the support of agencies such as HIE and the Scottish Enterprise network. In the Highlands and Islands jobs in data processing have been created by Hoskyns in Forres and British Telecom in Thurso. Other projects demonstrate how a rural area can respond to the closure of an industry that previously was a major employer. The Cowal Initiative, which was a partnership response to the closure of the Holy Loch Defence Base, channelled resources from HIE, The Scottish Office and Europe into improvements to the economic diversity of the area, creating 900 jobs. The Cumnock and Doon Valley Initiative sought to enable recovery from the closure of the mining industry by making factory space available and other assistance to businesses and succeeded in creating 100 new jobs.

28. Natural diversity is mentioned in "Rural Framework" as an example of how variation is a strength. Steps have been taken to protect and increase the diversity of Scotland's habitats, wildlife and landscapes in the past three years, notably through the publication of the Biodiversity Action Plan by the Government in 1994 and the work currently in progress to implement it. The planting of native woodland has also increased natural diversity as has the move towards forests that have multiple purposes - commercial, recreational and conservation. This type of diversity ensures that Scotland continues to have an attractive and interesting countryside which provides a support for primary production and other industries with a strong rural link such as tourism. A recent study by HIE and SNH identified 1300 full time jobs in the Highlands which are directly associated with environmental activity.

29. Considerable effort has been focused on encouraging agricultural diversification, for example through the Farm Woodland Premium Scheme and the promotion of farm tourism. Programmes have been developed under Objective 5b of the EC Structural Funds to promote the diversification of agriculture. The Rural Enterprise Programme operated in the Highlands and Islands over the period 1991-94 when the area was designated under Object 5b. Forecasts provided by applicants to the Rural Enterprise Programme suggest that around 350 full-time equivalent jobs in the Highlands and Islands will be created or safeguarded by the Programme, which encouraged business diversification into sectors facilitating the maintenance of a close link with the land. Around 750 rural development projects have been assisted under the Programme. The Highlands and Islands now have Objective 1 status, and the Highlands and Islands Agricultural Programme will bring over £23 million by way of new assistance to farmers and crofters in the area up until 1999. Agricultural diversification programmes are planned for the Objective 5b areas in Borders, Dumfries and Galloway, Rural Stirling and Upland Tayside, and North and West Grampian.

30. Support in the form of training and advice has been provided by SAC through its courses in Leisure Management and Tourism and Recreation Management and the development of a rural business database for Scottish Farm Businesses. Carefully planned and managed restructuring of landuse and diversification of economic activity in the agricultural landscape of Central Scotland is yielding interesting results. The Lowland Crofting Initiative demonstrates how whole farms can be transformed into a number of smaller businesses, which retains some agricultural use while allowing economic diversification and revitalisation, landscape improvements, woodland creation, increased nature conservation interest and public access provision. This project is part of the Central Scotland Forest and has involved a partnership of the West Lothian District Council; New Lives; New Landscapes; SNH; the Forestry Commission; SAC and the Central Scotland Countryside Trust. At the West Harwood site for example, 90,000 trees have been planted, 6 new houses are under construction, with several owners planning to work from home, and the former farm steading now houses a quality furniture manufacturer. The scheme has involved public expenditure of around £50,000 and has realised private sector activity exceeding £500,000. The Crofting Township Development Scheme is part of the Objective 1-based Highlands and Islands Agricultural Programme. Funded by The Scottish Office the scheme is administered by the Crofters Commission. It has a budget of 0.98 million ecu over its lifetime. In addition there is the Crofter Forestry Scheme based on legislation introduced by Government which encourages crofting communities to invest in and develop forestry.

31. Summing up, we are impressed by the efforts to increase diversity which have been made at national level, for example through the Rural Enterprise Programme and the Objective 1 and 5b programmes. There has been progress in

terms of the numbers of new rural businesses that have been established. Local initiatives have also been put in place and this might be a more widespread type of response to the decline of a major industry in a rural area, or indeed in advance of such a decline occurring. Care must also be taken that undue dependence on one industry is not replaced by dependence on another. Rural businesses should be encouraged to be flexible in the long term and this is where continued support in the form of training and advice is essential.

comments

Quality

32. The statements made in "Rural Framework" about the intrinsically high quality of Scottish products and superb natural resources and scenery of Scotland are as true now as they were then. Quality is also still as important to rural Scotland's economic success and prosperity as three years ago. In reviewing this theme, we have looked for progress in sustaining and improving quality in these areas and also at some other aspects of quality - performance, training and standards.

33. The Farm Assured Scheme for Livestock was relaunched in 1995 with greater input from the industry in an attempt to increase involvement in this quality scheme. There have been important developments in quality food certification, for example the establishment of a new Scottish food quality certification company. This will provide a focus for the development of existing food quality schemes in Scotland and their extension to new sectors. For example, the Scottish Quality Cereals scheme offers a premium for grain which adheres to certain quality standards. The Scottish Pig Industry Initiative, Scottish Quality Farmed Trout and Scottish Venison Marketing Initiative all aim to increase exports of Scottish quality fish and meat. Other developments include the Cheese Company in Lockerbie which has developed a new premium-branded Churnton Cheese, Castle Maclellan Foods Ltd producing a range of speciality premium patés in Kirkcudbright, and Rannoch Smokery in Kinloch Rannoch producing smoked venison. Local quality competitions, such as the Talisker Quality Awards on Skye, are another way in which the high standard of rural produce and service can be highlighted. Scottish producers are increasingly having to compete to European standards and the establishment of the Quality Forum encourages Scottish producers to demonstrate quality in a wider international market. The Scottish Enterprise Network's "Meet the Buyer" programme, which won a Scottish Food Initiative of the Year Award, brought together food business with major purchasers, boosting sales. In addition the New Products Development Scheme has proved very successful, with 18 companies and 73 new products being developed. The Scottish Quality Farm Assurance Initiative, which was mentioned in "Rural Framework", continues and a code of good practice developed with the assistance of The Scottish Office and SAC, will be launched by the National Farmers' Union of Scotland in 1995.

34. The need to improve the quality of rural housing has been recognised in the Scottish Office Planning Advice Note on "Design of Housing in the Countryside" and Rural Forum workshops on the subject. The Scottish House Condition Survey, conducted by Scottish Homes, provided a picture of the quality of housing stock throughout Scotland for the first time. This revealed that the quality of parts of the housing stock in rural areas remains a matter of concern and to address this Scottish Homes is implementing a rural policy and supports a network of rurally based housing associations, other developers and individuals to produce an increased supply and improve quality of housing in rural areas. Innovative schemes specifically aimed at rural areas such as Rural Home Ownership Grants and the Rural Empty Housing Initiative have been introduced and, though small scale, have had significant local impact. Through this and other initiatives, Scottish Homes has supported the building or improvement of over 6,000 homes in the countryside since 1992. The Crofters Building Grants and Loans scheme operated by The Scottish Office has provided £14.4 million over the last three years in grants and loans which have improved the quality of crofter housing.

35. Scotland's landscapes and countryside are of outstanding quality and much has been done to ensure that this is conserved. Consideration of landscape issues in forestry development has been greatly strengthened by the Forestry Commission guidelines, mentioned in "Rural Framework", and the adoption of Indicative Forestry Strategies by planning authorities. SNH has also undertaken a major programme of landscape character assessment, under which it is planned to cover all of Scotland by 1997. These assessments, carried out in partnership with local authorities, will provide information on how landscape character would be affected by proposed developments and allow more sensitive planning and siting. "Rural Framework" also mentioned the need for integration between the historic and natural features of our countryside in order to make the best of the good quality that both have to offer. The publication in 1995 of the Concordat between SNH and Historic Scotland is important in this connection. The Central Scotland Forest Strategy, building on significant input from the local authorities, FC, Historic Scotland and SNH, contains a full assessment of landscape character for the area to enable consideration of the widest possible range of issues and attributes in assessing development which will enhance the overall quality of the area.

36. Quality of performance and service is another important area of achievement for rural Scotland. A major industry is tourism and the STB "Welcome Hosts" scheme helps to ensure that the highest standards apply. STB have also raised standards throughout the industry through its Grading and Classification programme for different types of accommodation, which is now being expanded into visitor attractions.

37. Training is also a vital issue, both to ensure that people living in rural areas are equipped to undertake skilled well-paid jobs, with the related benefit in terms of retaining young people in the local area, and to provide rural enterprise with a workforce that can achieve a high quality of performance. We welcome continuing programmes to provide training that

will enable both these requirements to be met. The Tourism Training in Scotland initiative, jointly run by STB, Scottish Enterprise and HIE, has been set up to raise the quality of tourism training in Scotland. The substantial increase in enrolments in further and higher education in rural sector subjects, including new initiatives in countryside conservation, recreation management and rural tourism developed by SAC, suggests that larger numbers of young people in Scotland will be equipped to take on high quality rural employment in the future. There have also been specific retraining initiatives such as those for ranger training jointly promoted by SAC and SNH.

38. Co-ordination of quality standards is also important. As the numbers of different schemes in operation grow, there is a danger of confusing consumers if too many standards without clear relationships are in use. Clear standards can help the marketing of rural Scotland's goods and services, for example high environmental and animal welfare standards, are likely to be of increasing importance to consumers. All the evidence suggests that the high quality of Scotland's produce and resources noted in "Rural Framework" has been maintained. Standards are high and look set to become higher. While concern has sometimes been expressed that regulations can place onerous burdens on small rural businesses and need to be applied sensitively, it is equally important that consumers can rely on the produce or services they buy to meet certain basic standards.

comments

Local Added Value

39. Adding value to the products of rural areas is an important way to support the economic growth of rural areas, through creating direct and indirect employment and helping to prevent the leakage of benefits to urban centres. Rural areas have direct access to some of the highest quality resources that Scotland possesses: its scenery, natural resources and cultural assets. Adding value to these resources so that rural communities get the maximum benefit from them should be a central aim of policy.

40. Value can be added to the resources available to rural areas by local processing, so that the product leaves the area in a more finished state. This has always been the case with some products, as "Rural Framework" described, such as Scotch Whisky, Harris Tweed and woollen textiles. The Local Enterprise Companies and local authorities aim to increase the range of goods processed locally through schemes which provide workspace, and give assistance with finance, marketing and training. Specialist food-industry training and business and technology advice is also provided by SAC and will be further developed through its Food Technology Transfer Centre. The food and drink sector has been the focus of new activity, for example Strathaird Salmon with fish farms on Skye and processing plants in Inverness and Grantown on Spey; the Orkney Food Initiative which uses the regional identity of food products for marketing purposes; and a number of premium ice cream producer such as Mackies in Rothienorman and the Cream O'Galloway Dairy Co Ltd which operates from a farm base in Castle Douglas. Scottish Farm Venison Ltd has been set up with Scottish Enterprise and the Scottish Agricultural Organisation Society support, to bring together venison producers in Scotland through joint marketing initiatives. New markets for organic products and bottled spring water are also being used to add value to a local resource, for example Strathmore Mineral Water is now the top selling brand in the UK, outselling Perrier.

41. EC schemes have been introduced to assist in the processing and marketing of both agricultural and fishery products. New schemes were opened in July 1994 to provide capital grants from 1994 to 1999 to improve the structures for marketing products. Their basic objective is to benefit the primary producer (farmer, grower or fisherman) by processing more of their products or adding value to produce through improved quality, further processing, developing new products, making use of waste produce or securing better market outlets. Complementing these schemes is the Marketing Development Scheme, also introduced in 1994. This seeks to improve the efficiency of the UK food marketing chain by helping farmers, growers and processors improve their marketing and commercial expertise. The grant can help fund feasibility studies into collaborative efforts between producers and processors to produce what the customers want. This might include product development, designing packaging, using local names, or producing for export. Grants are also available to employ a marketing manager to ensure a consistent product grown to prescribed specifications is available all year round, thus maintaining a reliable supply for processing. One of the components of the Objective 1 Highlands and Islands Agricultural Programme is a scheme to assist with the marketing of rural goods and services. Assistance of £400,000 per annum will be available up until 1999 to assist farmers and crofters in the Highlands and Islands area.

42. The forestry industry is another important rural employment sector and one where there is clear potential for growth. The establishment of the Forestry Contracting Association as a scheme across Scotland, supported by the Forestry Commission, HIE and Scottish Enterprise is addressing this issue and is now being introduced in England, based on Scottish success. An example of timber processing using local material is Norbord which has developed a major plant near Inverness, employing 160 people, and produced an innovative construction board using large quantities of locally grown conifer. The management of native woodlands can also be combined with opportunities for wood processing. The Highland Birchwoods project, Argyll Broadleaves and a number of similar initiatives are identifying such development potential through the use of native timber for craft industry, specialist timber products and even innovative new forms of production such as mushroom growing. The creation of new woodlands in Central Scotland is also being undertaken with a view to long-term sustainable management and the need for a local and commercially viable product market. Multi-purpose woodlands, including farm woodlands, are a priority, even if the crop may only be harvested in thirty years or more.

43. There may be opportunities for increased value added activities through import substitution, as demonstrated for example in the local bakery in Fort William and dairy in Shetland; by producing soft ripened cheeses (such as Brie) or mature hard cheeses in Scotland rather than other EU countries. Processing imported goods is another way that local businesses can grow: Arran Provisions, Ortak Silverware in Kirkwall and Highland Stoneware in Lochinver are all examples of companies which operate in this way. Businesses can add value by exploiting the tourism potential of their activities. Whisky distilleries, and food processing industries such as Baxters of Speyside have invested successfully in visitor centres.

44. The popularity of Scotland's countryside for tourism and outdoor activities means that there are increasing

employment opportunities in maintaining and creating footpaths and other facilities. A good example of increasing tourism based on the environment is "Wild Argyll", a marketing campaign involving a wide range of environmentally related businesses. The cultural heritage also provides work, for example the Aros Centre is a major cultural attraction in Skye involving a partnership between the private sector, Skye and Lochalsh Enterprise, SNH and the Forestry Commission. There has also been notable activity recently in film making and broadcasting including projects using the Gaelic language.

45. Training and skill development add value to the human resources of rural areas. In remote and sparsely populated areas the delivery of training is more difficult and expensive because of the lack of providers and economies of scale. There has been development in rural training structures through the establishment of ATB-Landbase as an Industrial Training Organisation with a wide rural remit. However, many of the problems of local training delivery remain to be addressed. A number of distance learning initiatives have been taken by the Further and Higher Education institutions and these add to the provision available through the Open University network. However, only with an expansion of electronic communication links and with a full use of information technology to make the connections between local students and distant tutors will the problems of training access be satisfactorily addressed.

46. There are opportunities for local business development, particularly in the food processing sector, but advice is needed to facilitate the establishment of small businesses and to provide the support necessary to help them develop small scale production systems that fully meet modern standards of hygiene and product safety. In the forestry sector, there may be further scope for increased wood processing close to where the timber is grown, and for greater involvement of local labour. There are a number of research projects and initiatives looking at increasing the level of economic, social and community benefits which local people can obtain from forests. These include the Forests and People in Rural Areas initiative, the Scottish Rural Development Forestry Programme, and research being undertaken by the Forestry Commission. Within the HIE area there are training schemes in operation in the Moray, Badenoch and Strathspey LEC. A scheme relating to chainsaw techniques and other forestry skills has trained 430 people so far, while a new entrant scheme encouraging newcomers to the industry has already reached its target of 12 persons.

comments

Effective Service Delivery

47. "Rural Framework" identified the need for public bodies to structure themselves in such a way that they work closely with local communities, and to bring different services together at local level to provide more coherent and co-ordinated delivery. We endorse these principles and would extend the theme to encompass the very important element of information to rural communities as a vital way to ensure that people are aware and can make sense of what is on offer.

48. The move reported in "Rural Framework" of national agencies operating through a devolved system of local offices has continued. For example SNH has established 4 Regional Offices, each with its own Board and a network of 13 Area Offices. Its "Natural Standards" initiative based on the Citizen's Charter aims to ensure effective responses to enquiries and requests for advice. Similarly, SAC has maintained a regional structure of 24 Regional Advisory Offices, 8 Veterinary Centres and 3 Centres of Study. It has also published "Commitment to Service" a Charter Statement of Service Standards. Scottish Homes restructured its Development Funding network in 1992 and now has 7 District Offices and 14 locally based Development Funding Units. A country-wide network of telephone enquiry points has been established from which members of the public can contact The Scottish Office free of charge. In many rural areas the enquiry points are situated in the local offices of the Scottish Office Agriculture and Fisheries Department which serve all parts of rural Scotland. The Department has also published Charter Standard statements for farmers and crofters.

49. Local authorities, as part of local government reorganisation, will have to submit decentralisation plans which show how they will devolve decision-making to local areas. Local authorities have been active in considering how to organise service delivery in rural areas and a variety of different schemes exist. In Annandale and Eskdale for example the council has established one scheme to pool leisure and recreation equipment for loan to rural communities and another to provide free transport to and from rural areas to allow young people to participate in leisure programmes operated throughout the District. A similar scheme operates in East Lothian. In Fife Region, local service offices have been established in certain rural communities to promote community involvement in service delivery. Several post offices in more remote communities provide information about regional council services. Highland Regional Council established a Community Development Projects Initiative to assist community-based projects such as rural swimming pools, rural post offices and heritage centres. With the benefit of European funding, the Council has also developed a system for public information and service provision to rural areas, based on public multi-media computer terminals which enables public services which are routinely available in urban centres to be made available cost effectively to the most rural areas. Several local authorities run small business and rural shop assistance schemes.

50. The Scottish Sports Council commissioned a research study in 1992 with the aim of identifying a set of design principles applicable to small rural sports halls. The outcome of the study was a recommendation for a 3 badminton court hall with ancillary accommodation, designed with flexibility and multi-use in mind. The SHIRTS (Sports Halls in Rural Towns in Scotland) project aims to address the common problem of a small town (less than 10,000 people) which requires a sports centre but finds it difficult to meet the capital or revenue costs. The first SHIRTS hall opened in Turriff in November 1994. The Sports Council's Demonstration Programme assisted in the capital funding of the hall, in addition to a 3 badminton court hall, fitness room and a social area, an outdoor floodlit multi games area has been built adjoining the hall to maximise the use of the centre. This outdoor area enables pitched based sports to be played outside, thus freeing the hall for other sports and activities. The hall has been designed so as to enable non-sports use such as amateur dramatics. The Scottish Sports Council have also undertaken research into determining the requirements of small communities throughout Scotland for combined sports and community facilities.

51. There is also evidence of co-operative working between agencies at a local level through joint research and a large number of partnership projects. All the Rural Focus Group member organisations contribute to joint work of this kind. Examples of local joint working which aim to deliver a service more effectively include the Orkney Opportunities Centre which delivers training and education advice through a partnership of the LEC, the local authority and the careers service. This is now being replicated in the Lochaber Opportunities Centre in Forth William. Initiatives such as the Angus Glens Initiative, and the Rural Stirling Partnership are multi-partner initiatives aimed at involving communities in integrated rural development. The Douglas Valley Partnership is a community based regeneration programme supported by Lanarkshire Development Agency, actively engaging the community in the design and development of proposals, and enabling properly targeted action. The mechanisms and structures developed through this partnership are intended to enable a broad integrated approach to economic development with community involvement at each stage of the decision making process. Local authorities and Scottish Homes have worked together to set up Local Housing Agencies in the Western Isles and south Roxburgh. These agencies provide local co-ordinated service delivery in their areas. A number of rural local authorities are working with housing associations and Scottish Homes to establish a single waiting list for access to housing. Tayside Regional Council have established a Rural Area Service Team in Highland Perthshire to

improve service delivery at the local level. It includes representatives from the regional and district councils and the local NHS trust.

52. We view the delivery of information to rural areas as an important element of providing good services and an opportunity for collaboration. The growth of new forms of information delivery is worthy of note. Examples include the Scottish Homes support to voluntary agencies providing housing information and advice in rural areas, such as the Buchan Advice Bus and the LEC One Stop Shops. Citizen's Advice Scotland have received funding from Scottish Power and British Telecom to provide a national telephone helpline facility which will be available at local call rates and are also developing information and advice services in rural communities by using Information Technology to link bureaux which will enable information sharing. The HIE Network "Business Information Source" in Inverness provides a single publicised point of contact for business in the Highlands and Islands. It brings together Highlands and Islands Enterprise Library, Highland Regional Council's Euroinfo Centre, a mainstream business information service and the Scottish Agricultural College computerised land management and mapping services. The Rural Focus Group has paid particular attention to the question of information provision and commissioned research on this subject from Peter Gibson Associates and SAC. The Rural Focus Group will publish a summary of these reports.

53. This is an area where there is considerable scope for further progress to be made. It is encouraging that decentralisation of service delivery and decision-making has developed to the extent that most national agencies in Scotland have offices either in or easily accessible to rural areas which can deliver services that are sensitive to local needs. There are also many partnerships at local level in terms of joint funding, collaborative research and the giving of advice on various matters. This now needs to be taken forward to address the delivery of joint services, where there are far fewer examples to report. The potential for joint sharing of premises, staff and information networks has yet to be fully realised and we believe that this is an area where more work to consider the possibilities and encourage experimental arrangements would be of great value. The provision of information services show an encouraging trend towards greater quality and accessibility. Experiments with new information technology should be evaluated and where appropriate replicated elsewhere.

comments

Networks and Communications

54. "Rural Framework" drew attention to Scotland's peripheral location in Europe and some of Scotland's rural areas are among the most remote in Europe. This need not be a disadvantage: one of the attractions of Scotland's rural areas for many people is their distance from large settlements and it is in part what gives much of Scotland its unique character. Advances in communication and information technology mean that distances are no longer as critical for many businesses, although rural areas will always require a good transportation system which can meet economic needs and also support access to services.

55. There have been substantial improvements to roads such as the A96, A830 and A/M74. The Scottish Office is currently consulting on revising road design standards ("Fitting Roads") and developing a consistent rural road hierarchy. Financial support was given by The Scottish Office in 1995 towards the establishment, by the Community Transport Association, of a Scottish advice and information service. The Rural Transport Innovation Grant, administered by The Scottish Office, has also provided funding for several successful transport schemes which have provided new or experimental transport services in rural areas. Some of the schemes funded include a service from Strathmore to hospitals in Dundee and Angus, a community minibus service in Thornhill and a post-bus service for the island for Lismore. Community transport has also been promoted by Rural Forum through the production of a video on the experience of the Ettrick & Yarrow Community Council who have operated a community bus scheme in the area for more than 10 years. The Rural Focus Group has also commissioned research to explore the range of innovative transport options which could be adopted. One of the outputs from this work will be a guide for rural communities to assess their own transport needs.

56. The telecommunications system has continued to improve and develop, with 80% of businesses and 70% of people in the Highlands and Islands having access to a digital system. The Highlands and Islands Telecoms Initiative has created over 500 jobs while in other areas (for example Braemar) telecentres and teleworking are becoming commonplace. Other examples of successful teleworking enterprises are Database Direct in Dunoon, dealing in direct marketing services; Televisual Data in Dunoon, providing electronic information services to the newspaper industry; and Writers News in Nairn, a specialist journal.

57. Rural Forum is developing a partnership with the Scottish Association of Small Scale Broadcasters to encourage community radio as a means to improve communication within local areas. This builds on the experience of Heartland FM, the smallest community radio station in the UK, which operates from Pitlochry. The station is run by volunteers and is supported by local business. The Association of Community Enterprise in the Highlands and Islands (ACE-HI), with the support of Highlands & Islands Enterprise and Moray Firth Radio, have been promoting the development of new radio stations serving communities in various parts of the Highlands and Islands. ACE-HI's role has been particularly important in providing training for what are essentially volunteer-run community radio stations. The Scottish Enterprise network, in partnership with HIE, has funded the establishment of an electronic trading network using the existing network of machinery rings across rural Scotland. A number of livestock auction companies have taken advantage of improved technology to develop electronic auction systems for livestock. These systems operate nation-wide and mean that livestock do not have to be transported to a central mart for sale. Prospective buyers make their bids through a computer terminal and, in some instances, they can call up video film of the livestock being sold. The establishment of TAYNET by Scottish Enterprise Tayside enables businesses throughout Tayside to have easy access to the Internet and the Information Superhighway. The Aberfeldy Telecentre, supported by Forth Valley Enterprise, is a good example where technology has been made available to the local community, resulting in the creation of several new businesses.

58. Networks of people can also bring benefits to rural Scotland. Rural Forum, for example, is itself a network of people and organisations which brings together many of the diverse interests of rural Scotland. Rural Forum has grown and expanded since "Rural Framework" was written and now works with a wide range of rural communities throughout Scotland. Over the same period Scottish Homes has established a specific Department focusing on the provision of housing information and advice called HomePoint. There are now 340 contact points for this network and a wide range of grants have been provided in rural areas to support improved housing information and advice.

59. Transport will always be a difficult issue for rural communities, particularly in the Scottish context where remoteness presents special challenges for transport networks. While economic trends in the field of electronic communications are working to reduce the disadvantages stemming from remoteness, the same cannot be said in relation to many forms of public transport which are faced with increased costs and often a falling passenger demand. There are concerns about the large and increasing dependence of many rural communities on private car ownership particularly the problems this presents for low income households. It is clear that a high quality road network is increasingly important to the social and economic needs of rural Scotland, and the evidence is that this has continued to improve during the 3 year period under

review. But problems remain and it is important that public transport is maintained wherever this is possible at reasonable cost.

comments

Europe

60. There can be no doubt that Europe has become a steadily increasing influence in many aspects of rural life. Three years ago many of the relationships between Europe and rural Scotland that are important now were already in place, but the scale of this involvement has increased enormously since "Rural Framework" was written. Access to funding has grown substantially, but so have information networks, the sharing of good practice through exchanges and joint research initiatives. More individuals and organisations are becoming familiar with the institutions of the European Community and of other member states, and this is giving rural Scotland a range of experience which is much wider than was the case three years ago. For example, local authorities in Scotland have a strong involvement at the European level in terms of exchange of information, networking and links with Community institutions.

61. As already mentioned, the Highlands and Islands have secured Objective 1 status and a funding package of £240m agreed for the period up to 1999. There are two Objective 2 Areas in the West and East of Scotland, which together will receive £315m, and four Objective 5b areas in the Borders, Dumfries and Galloway, Rural Stirling and Upland Tayside, and North and West Grampian eligible to receive a total of £110m. Almost 600 projects have already been given funding under the programmes for these areas and a sample of these indicates the wide diversity of action that the programmes will support, for example construction of a new woollen mill at Brora, a village development programme in Argyll, harbour improvements at Ullapool, the establishment of 5 community radio groups and a children's facility in Nairn.

62. Special programmes known as Community Initiatives are also funded, using up to 9% of the Structural Funds. There are 2 which are specially significant in rural Scotland: LEADER and PESCA. The initial LEADER programme ran from 1992 to 1994, since then it has been reviewed and a successor, LEADER II, developed. This initiative will bring over £15.5 million of Structural Funds to Scotland and will be delivered through two separate programmes, one for the Highlands and Islands and one for rural lowland Scotland. These programmes will be co-ordinated by the Enterprise Networks who have set up Local Action Groups in the Objective 1 and 5b areas. These groups will focus directly on rural development and in particular encourage new innovative measures to develop locally generated potential. Co-ordinated by the relevant Local Enterprise Company, these local partnerships are responsible for preparing business plans, setting out proposals for the use of LEADER resources, deciding on local priorities, articulating local needs and taking local responsibility for delivery of the programme. LEADER groups are encouraged to exchange information, good practice and experience both locally and Community-wide in the expectation that lessons learned elsewhere can be constructively applied closer to home. PESCA is a new Community Initiative which will address the social and economic consequences of the structural difficulties affecting the fishing industry. It will contribute to economic diversification by the development of other activities and job creation whilst also being able to strengthen existing industry activities. EC funding of some £14m for the period up to the end of 1999 has been approved for Scotland, aimed principally at projects in fishery-dependent areas with Objective 1, 2 or 5b status.

The other European funding programme which is significant for rural areas in Scotland is the LIFE programme. LIFE is the funding instrument of the European Commission for the environment and is about to begin its second phase. Competition for this funding is fierce but Scotland has been successful in securing funding for four projects since 1992. These are the Scottish Raised Bog Conservation Project; Promoting Sustainable Development in the Highlands; Restoration of Caledonian Forests; and Conservation of Active Blanket Bog, a joint project between Scotland and Northern Ireland. In addition, Scotland is involved with the Republic of Ireland and France in a fifth project entitled Action for Corncrakes. Although these projects focus mainly on nature conservation they have also brought wider benefits to rural areas, in particular the Highlands Sustainable Development project aims to promote small rural enterprises. Under Phase II, the nature element of LIFE is set to continue to focus on Natura 2000: the network of sites designated to protect species, habitats and birds under the Habitats and Birds Directives. We look forward to further successful applications from Scotland to LIFE Phase II. The Common Fisheries Policy (the "CFP"), in all its facets, continues to have a major influence on the fishing scene. European Community structural aid for the period 1994-1999 is now available under the new Financial Instrument of Fisheries Guidance (the "FIFG"). A particular feature of the latter is the prominence of decommissioning aid as the UK's fleet adjusts in size to meet Multi Annual Guidance Programme targets.

63. Funding is not the only benefit that Europe offers rural Scotland. The sharing of information and good practice has done a great deal to expand our horizons and make us aware of new opportunities. Scottish Homes has helped to establish the European Network for Housing Research Commissioners which shares and exchanges information and enables collaboration on housing research. SAC has also been active in setting up joint research programmes with institutions in other parts of Europe and has arranged a range of student exchange schemes and joint courses with rural institutions in other member states. Rural Forum is active in 3 European information and policy networks: The Trans European Rural Network; VIRGIL, the European Rural Network which takes a particular interest in policy integration and community

empowerment and the European Network for Economic Development, for which it is the UK link. Support for Eastern Europe also continues, for example through SAC work with training and consultancy schemes and Rural Forum's information exchanges with local rural development organisations in Slovenia, Slovakia, the Czech Republic and Lithuania. As part of the LEADER II programme the European Commission has established a European Rural Observatory. The purpose of the observatory is to act as a networking mechanism for the exchange of good practice in rural development not only within the LEADER project areas but also in other rural areas in the European Union. The Arkleton Trust is involved at the European level and plans are being formulated to establish a direct link in Scotland and other parts of the UK.

64. In considering Scotland's success in obtaining funding support from the EC it is important to remember that these funding programmes are time limited. The local partnerships will be mindful of that fact and will be selecting projects which will secure lasting and sustainable benefits for the rural communities in which they are based. Rural Scotland is also gaining much through the sharing of information and experience and this should continue to be encouraged. The increased importance of European level policy-making has both benefits and difficulties for rural areas. The benefits lie in the funding and information opportunities set out above, and also in the greater access to European markets for rural businesses. The imposition of greater control in terms of meeting environmental and health regulations, while welcome in terms of setting unequivocal standards for all goods, can sometimes place a disproportionately heavy burden on small businesses. An example of how European standards can be applied sensibly to rural areas comes from Article 6 of the Stage 1 Petrol Vapour Recovery Directive. This allows Member States to apply a derogation from the requirement for provision of a vapour tight connection line for small service stations in areas where vapour emissions are unlikely to contribute significantly to environmental or health problems. In response to a consultation exercise in February 1995, the Government decided to apply this in the UK and consulted recently on the extent of the derogation area. With the exception of the Central Belt and the area around the City of Aberdeen, most of Scotland will be covered.

comments

Sustainability

65. Sustainable development requires that when decisions are taken they have regard to longer term issues and strike an appropriate balance between a broad range of factors, economic, environmental, social and cultural. In doing this, a central place must be found for the views and experience of people living in rural communities who are often most closely involved in husbanding natural resources, maintaining social and cultural values and who should ultimately benefit from economic growth.

66. We believe that this is an area where progress has been made, particularly at the level of policy commitments and the development of national strategy. The UK Government published the UK Sustainable Development Strategy in 1994. This sets out the current situation for the full range of relevant economic activities, challenges that must be addressed and the way forward. The Scottish Advisory Group on Sustainable Development was set up by the Secretary of State for Scotland, following publication of the UK Strategy, and will contribute further to thinking on how sustainability can be achieved in Scotland. In response to the various measures proposed to take forward sustainable development, The Scottish Office commissioned a survey to determine public knowledge of and attitudes to sustainable development, and to explore public reactions to the dilemmas posed by it. Commitments to sustainable development are now finding their way into legislation, corporate plans and strategies. The Natural Heritage (Scotland) Act 1991, which established SNH, requires SNH to "have regard to the desirability of securing that anything done, whether by SNH or any other person in relation to the natural heritage of Scotland, is undertaken in a manner which is sustainable". The legislation for the Scottish Environmental Protection Agency (SEPA) includes provision that the "Secretary of State for Scotland shall from time to time give guidance to SEPA. ...This must include guidance with respect to the contribution which ... the Secretary of State considers it appropriate for SEPA to make ...towards attaining the objective of achieving sustainable development". SNH and the bodies that will go to make up SEPA are preparing a Memorandum of Understanding which will set out how they plan to co-operate on this and other aspects of their duties. The Scottish Enterprise strategy contains a statement that "sustainability will...occupy an important place in our approach to economic development and environmental improvement and we will continue to work with others to expand and improve our knowledge of its implications for our actions".

67. At a more operational level there has also been encouraging progress. Local authorities have taken on board sustainability and have active policies to, among other things, minimise the use of finite resources. Highland Regional Council and Strathclyde Regional Council, among others, have a purchasing policy to reduce consumption of products such as tropical hardwoods from non-sustainable sources. Reducing, re-using and recycling waste is another policy initiative actively pursued by local authorities.

68. Improving agricultural and forestry practice towards the environment makes an important contribution to the sustainable use of resources. In agriculture there has been a strong promotion of the benefits of environmentally sustainable systems of farming for example through the Sustainable Farming Systems Initiative, a joint programme between SAC and the University of Edinburgh. Advice to farmers and crofters has been made available through the SAC Advisory Services and supported by publications such as the Scottish Farm Waste Liaison Group's publication on "Prevention of Environmental Pollution from Agricultural Activity" and "Design and Construction Guidelines for Farm Waste Storage". There is a need for continued promotion of good practice through farm-scale demonstrations and applied research. Various relevant programmes of work are in place at SAC's farms near Elgin, Aberdeen, Crianlarich, Edinburgh, Ayr and Dumfries, providing a wide regional accessibility to information. Additional information will be derived through SNH's TIBRE project. The agri-environment programme, a package of measures to support farmers and crofters in taking action which benefits the natural heritage, has recently been expanded to cover 4 main elements: the Habitats Scheme, the Heather Moorland Scheme, the Organic Aid scheme and the Environmentally Sensitive Areas Scheme. The latter now covers 1.4 million hectares in Scotland or 19% of the land area.

69. Forestry practice was already changing rapidly at the time "Rural Framework" was published, and improvements are continuing. The siting and design of new woodlands has been assisted by the preparation of Indicative Forestry Strategies by local authorities which was mentioned earlier and the introduction of environmental assessment for afforestation projects likely to have significant environmental effects. The Forestry Commission has revised and extended its guidelines on forest design and management and forestry schemes must comply with the standards set out in these guidelines as a condition of Government grant aid. Forestry grants are now better targeted and encourage a variety of woodland planting. In the past few years several thousand hectares of new native pine woodlands have been created. The Farm Woodland Premium Scheme is encouraging smaller scale woodland planting by farmers and the Crofter Forestry Scheme has opened up opportunities for crofting communities to develop woodland resources. Local authority Community Woodland plans now cover some 85% of the Scottish population. Following the Forestry Review the Government made further

improvements to the Woodland Grant Scheme including a Livestock Exclusion Annual Premium aimed at stemming the deterioration of native woodland and a Locational Supplement to encourage new woodland in the area of the Central Scotland Forest.

70. Engaging local communities in developing a model of sustainable development for their local area is another way to put the concepts into practice. The Ettrick and Lauderdale Sustainability study aimed to develop a system that would make the interactions between different activities clearer and enable local people to decide how they might influence the outcome. The report of the study has now been published and the results made more generally available and developed through the Borders Sustainability Forum and possibly later through a national seminar. Local authorities have the responsibility of developing a Local Agenda 21 for their area, in partnership with local people. These will also set out how progress towards sustainable development for the area will be made and measured. The Tweed Horizons Centre for Sustainable Technology is an initiative promoted by Scottish Borders Enterprise. It provides a business centre for demonstrating practical sustainable development, encourages sustainable technology in the Borders and raises awareness of sustainability both locally and nationally.

71. A Tourism and Environment Task Force has been set up under the Tourism and Environment Initiative to shape policies that will encourage environmentally-friendly tourism. The Task Force has been instrumental in the implementation of Tourist Management Programmes, in St Andrews for example. Its objectives relate to enhancing visitor experience and economic benefits, as well as improving and protecting the quality of life for residents. The Highlands project funded by EU LIFE programme sponsors a number of Green tourism projects which will be used to demonstrate good practice. The Task Force has produced the publications "A Sustainable Partnership", "Going Green", "Tourism and the Scottish Environment", and a video "Tourism and the Environment".

72. There is a great deal happening in Scotland to promote the idea and practice of sustainability although in some cases changes will be slow and difficult to measure in the short term. There are also further developments in hand: proposals for costed action programmes to take forward the Biodiversity Action Plan will be published later this year. SNH launched its Species Recovery Programme earlier this year and action under the Habitats and Species Directive will establish a European network of protected sites. Further improvements will result from the development and application of SAC research on more sustainable agricultural systems, including techniques such as integrated pest management, minimum tillage systems, and strategic grassland management systems. Likewise, the development of alternative energy strategies for rural businesses and improved transport policies and communications systems in rural areas have a significant role to play and Scottish Homes has developed a number of action research projects on energy efficiency and its impact on housing design.

comments

SECTION 3

Conclusions

73. It is not the function of this report to review overall trends in rural Scotland over the past 3 years. To do so would involve a clear statement of the overall aims of rural policy, followed by an analysis of changes in specific indicators related to the aims - for example population trends, employment and unemployment, environmental indicators, and the incidence of rural disadvantage. The aims of this report are more modest: to examine how far the themes set out in "Rural Framework" have been put into action over the last three years.

74. Even this task faces a fundamental problem in that the "Rural Framework" themes are described in qualitative terms only. Their purpose was to develop a new language rather than to set out an operational blueprint. A rigorous assessment of progress and identification of good practice is in the strictest sense not possible unless clearer criteria and targets are set against which performance can be measured. The "Rural Framework" themes are therefore only a beginning, and we suggest the next step should be a more systematic attempt to define the criteria by which good practice can be identified. A start on this has already been made in the case of some themes, for example the research which The Scottish Office has commissioned on community involvement.

75. It is nevertheless possible in a less rigorous way to take stock of progress over the last 3 years, based on the examples set out in Section 2 in relation to each of the "Rural Framework" themes. Overall, we believe encouraging progress has been made. For example, there is widespread support from public and private bodies in rural Scotland for the concept of partnership and the desirability of working towards a more integrated rural policy. The setting up of the Rural Focus Group was itself an important step in furthering partnership at national level. The activities of Rural Focus Group, through discussion of key issues, research, promotion of improved information, improved collaboration, and the identification and encouragement of innovatory approaches to rural development, have helped to ensure that each of the member bodies represented on Rural Focus Group see their work within a wider context. We believe the Rural Focus Group provides a good basis on which to build. There are also many examples of local partnerships set up by various bodies for different purposes over the last three years. We believe there is scope for more local partnerships, and a need for the experience and successes of existing partnerships to be disseminated on a more systematic basis.

76. Turning to the individual themes of "Rural Framework", more obvious progress has been made on some themes than on others. For example, there is increased recognition of the importance of community involvement in rural development, not only in the sense of being consulted by public sector bodies before decisions are taken but more fundamentally in terms of the benefits of empowering communities to promote their own ideas for community-led development. Developments such as the Scottish Homes Personal Housing Plans initiative have demonstrated some of the potential from this approach.

77. The other themes where important developments have certainly occurred are more effective service delivery, particularly in relation to decentralisation and the provision of better information to customers; Europe, where the designation of much of rural Scotland under Objective 1 and 5b has been a catalyst for the preparation of local plans by partnership teams to draw down the substantial European Funds now available; and sustainability, where our understanding of the scope of this concept has improved and some useful steps taken towards its practical implementation. The pursuit of quality in rural Scotland has also been a major objective over the past 3 years and some success has been achieved, exemplified by developments in the tourism and food and drink industries. In the case of the remaining themes (diversity, local value added, and networks and communications), arguably less has been achieved but it needs to be recognised that progress has been made more difficult by the existence of strong economic forces operating towards specialisation and centralisation of economic activity. Despite these adverse trends, the examples given in Section 2 illustrate the major opportunities which exist for rural Scotland, for example in the field of electronic communications.

78. In conclusion, we believe the Rural Focus Group could play an important part in developing the principles of "Rural Framework", taking account of the conclusions of the Government's Rural White Paper. In our view, what is now needed is a more systematic programme of research, monitoring and evaluation which will identify examples of good practice in relation to "Rural Framework" themes and disseminate this information to all those involved in the continued development of rural Scotland.

comments

ANNEX 1

Member Organisations of The Rural Focus Group

The Scottish Office (Chair)

Forestry Commission

Scottish Natural Heritage (SNH)

Scottish Homes

Scottish Tourist Board (STB)

Scottish Enterprise

Highlands and Islands Enterprise (HIE)

Convention of Scottish Local Authorities (COSLA)

The Scottish Agricultural College (SAC)

Central Scotland Countryside Trust

Rural Forum

comments

ANNEX 2

Rural Framework Series Publications

Rural Framework (1992)

Scottish Rural Life: A Socio-economic profile of Rural Scotland (1992)

Pounds, Policies and Prospects: Rural Scotland and the European Community (1993)

Conservation, Access and Recreation: Code of Practice for Water & Sewerage Authorities and River Purification Authorities (1993)

Cairngorms Partnership: A statement of intent by the Secretary of State for Scotland following the advice of the Cairngorms Working Party (1993)

Loch Lomond & the Trossachs: The response by the Secretary of State for Scotland to the report of the Loch Lomond & the Trossachs Working Party (1995)

For information on these publications please contact:

**Rural Affairs and Natural Heritage Division
The Scottish Office
Room 6/55
New St Andrew's House
Edinburgh
EH1 3TG**

Email: rank.so.ph@gtnet.gov.uk.

comments

CONTENTS

SECTION 1: THE BACKGROUND

The Rural White Paper
The Scottish Office Remit
Rural Forum

SECTION 2: THE PROCESS

The Public Seminar Series
The Workshop Series
Written Responses
Other Consultations

SECTION 3: THE SEMINAR SERIES

Visions for Rural Scotland
Current Realities
Barriers to Progress

SECTION 4: THE WORKSHOP SESSIONS

Introduction
Community Involvement
Sustainable Development
Effective Service Delivery
Integration

SECTION 5: WRITTEN RESPONSES

Summary of Questionnaire Responses
Summary of Written Responses of Workshop Participants

SECTION 6: ANALYSIS

Delivery Mechanisms
Community Involvement
Policy Review

ANNEX A: BRIEFING FOR THE SEMINARS

ANNEX B: SEMINAR WITH ETHNIC MINORITIES

comments



Crynodeb o'r Papur Gwyn Gwledig

Cefn Gwlad: Gweithio dros Gymru

*Cyflwynwyd gerbron y Senedd gan Ysgrifennydd
Gwladol Cymru drwy Orchymyn Ei Mawrhydi
Mawrth 1996 Gorch 3180*

I gael manylion pellach cysylltwch â:

Mr Richard Keveren (01222) 823243
Rhyngw +44 1222 823243
Mr Nigel Jarvis (01222) 823343
Rhyngw +44 1222 823343

Mae'r fersiwn brintiedig lawn wedi'i chyhoeddi
gan Y Llyfrfa

| Swyddfa Gymreig | Scottish Office | DoE |

A Summary of the Rural White Paper

A Working Countryside for Wales

*Presented to Parliament by the Secretary of State
for Wales by Command of Her Majesty
March 1996 Cm 3180*

For further details contact:

Mr Richard Keveren (01222) 823243
Int +44 1222 823243
Mr Nigel Jarvis (01222) 823343
Int +44 1222 823343

The full printed version has been published by
The Stationery Office

| Welsh Office | Scottish Office | DoE |

comments



Cefn Gwlad : Gweithio dros Gymru Crynodeb

Mae'r Papur Gwyn hwn yn cyflwyno adolygiad cynhwysfawr o bolisiâu'r Llywodraeth sy'n effeithio ar gefn gwlad Cymru. Cynhaliwyd ymarfer ymgynghori helaeth i'w fwydo. Dyma'n blaenoriaethau:

1. cefnogi cymunedau lleol wrth iddynt wireddu eu dyheadau am ansawdd bywyd dda;
2. hybu datblygiad economaidd cynaladwy a chryf drwy fenter gystadleuol;
3. cadw a gwella'r amgylchedd, gyda gofal arbennig i fioamrywiaeth.

1. Cymunedau Cynaladwy

Yn draddodiadol mae cymunedau gwledig Cymru wedi bod yn gryf ac wedi cynnal yr iaith Gymraeg a'r diwylliant Cymreig. Mae cymunedau bywiog yn arwydd o gefn gwlad iach ac mae'n polisiâu ni yn ceisio sicrhau eu bod yn parhau i ffynnu gyda mynediad i ystod lawn o wasanaethau a chyfleusterau, tai, addysg a swyddi.

Siop y Pentref a'r Swyddfa Bost

Mae'r rhain yn darparu gwasanaeth hanfodol yng nghefn gwlad, ond yn y blynyddoedd diwethaf mae nifer sylweddol wedi cau oherwydd cystadleuaeth gynyddol. Er mwyn cynnal siopau pentref a swyddfeydd post:

- byddwn yn cyflwyno cynllun rhyddhad trethi newydd i'w dargedu'n benodol ar siopau cyffredinol a swyddfeydd post mewn pentrefi;
- byddwn yn sicrhau ymagwedd fwy cyson at y cynllun rhyddhad trethi oherwydd caledi drwy roi canllawiau newydd i'r awdurdodau lleol;
- bydd Bwrdd Datblygu Cymru Wledig yn cyflwyno cynllun i fanwerthwyr cefn gwlad gael cyngor a chanllawiau busnes am ddim oddi wrth gynghorydd busnes manwerthu penodol drwy gyfrwng rhwydwaith lleol Cyswllt Busnes.

Tai

I gael ffynnu mae ar drefi a phentrefi angen marchnad dai effeithiol sy'n cyflenwi cartrefi o ansawdd a phris sy'n bodloni dyheadau'r bobl leol. Rhaid i'r awdurdodau lleol lunio ymagwedd sy'n addas i'r amodau lleol, ond yn ychwanegol fe fydd y Llywodraeth:

- yn diogelu stoc y Cymdeithasau Tai sydd ar rent drwy hepgor eiddo'r Cymdeithasau Tai yng nghefn gwlad o'r Cynllun Grantiau Prynu;
- yn ystyried newidiadau cynllunio a fyddai'n caniatáu i ffermwyr a hoffai ymddeol, neu i blant ffermwyr sy'n gysylltiedig â rhedeg y busnes, adeiladu cartref newydd neu drosi adeiladau fferm fel cartref wrth ochr y ffermdy presennol neu o fewn fframwaith yr adeiladau fferm presennol;
- yn cefnogi perchnogaeth cartrefi cost-isel, a defnydd effeithlon ar y stoc dai gyhoeddus, drwy greu cronfa her o 7.5 miliwn am y flwyddyn sydd i ddod, sef cronfa a fydd ar gael i'r awdurdodau lleol ar gyfer cynlluniau arloesol;
- yn sicrhau ail-ddefnyddio eiddo gwag drwy gasglu a chyhoeddi enghreifftiau o arferion da.

Neuaddau Pentref

Dyma le cyfarfod holl-bwysig, a chanolbwynt bywyd y pentref mewn llawer o gymunedau. Fe fyddwn:

- yn gwella'r cynlluniau grant presennol i helpu i ariannu gwaith trwsio sylweddol ar neuaddau pentref;
- yn trafod gyda'r Eglwysi ffyrdd o wneud y defnydd gorau o'u cyfleusterau hwythau, gan gynnwys adeiladau segur.

Ysgolion

Yn aml mae ysgol y pentref yn nodwedd ganolog ar gymuned wledig fywiog. Felly lle gwelir tystiolaeth gref o wrthwynebiad ymhlith y rhieni i gynnig i gau ysgol wledig fach, ni fyddwn fel rheol yn disgwyl iddo gael ei gymeradwyo, oni bai bod yna dystiolaeth lethol nad oes modd arall i gynnal safonau boddhaol ar draws y cwricwlwm ac ar draws yr holl grwpiau oedran. Mae gan ysgolion gwledig lawer i'w ennill o ddatblygiadau mewn cyfathrebu a thechnoleg. Fe fyddwn:

- yn profi pa mor ddefnyddiol yw gwahanol gymwysiadau'r archdraffyrdd wrth ddatblygu dysgu o hirbell drwy bwysu a mesur dau broiect sylweddol ym Mhowys a Dyfed;
- yn darparu 1 miliwn ym 1996 i brynu'r offer cyfrifiadur diweddaraf i 600 o ysgolion cynradd yn y Gymru wledig.

Y Gymraeg

Mae cefn gwlad Cymru, yn y gogledd a'r gorllewin yn arbennig, wedi bod yn gadarnle i'r iaith erioed. Mae'n galonogol bod nifer y bobl ifanc sy'n siarad Cymraeg yng nghefn gwlad wedi cynyddu'n ddiweddar. Mae Bwrdd yr Iaith Gymraeg (BIG) wrthi'n rhoi sylw i'r dirywiad yn nefnydd yr iaith a bydd Deddf yr Iaith Gymraeg yn ddylanwadol o ran sicrhau bod mwy o wasanaethau ar gael yn Gymraeg. Fe fyddwn:

- yn ymgynghori â llywodraeth leol ar gynnig bod Bwrdd yr Iaith Gymraeg i ysgwyddo'r cyfrifoldeb dros grantiau i gynnal addysg ddwyieithog - yn benodol, ariannu timau arbennig o Athrawon Bro sy'n gwneud cyfraniad o bwys at addysgu Cymraeg yn yr ardaloedd gwledig ac mewn mannau eraill yng Nghymru.

Pobl Ifanc

Mae gan wasanaeth ieuencid o safon ran bwysig i'w chwarae mewn mannau tenau eu poblogaeth:

- drwy Asiantaeth Ieuencid Cymru, Cyngor Gwasanaethau Ieuencid Gwirfoddol Cymru ac eraill, byddwn yn chwilio am ystod ehangach o gyfleoedd i bobl ifanc wirfoddoli yn yr ardaloedd gwledig;
- yr ydym yn edrych ymlaen at welliannau mewn gwasanaethau ieuencid i bobl ifanc mewn mannau gwledig yn deillio o waith gweithgor Asiantaeth Ieuencid Cymru ar faterion gwledig.

Y Sector Wirfoddol

Mae'r sector hon yn chwarae rhan holl-bwysig mewn llawer o'n cymunedau gwledig. Bydd y Llywodraeth yn cefnogi ei gwaith drwy gynyddu'r Gronfa Gwirfoddoli yng Nghymru o fwy na 50 y cant ym 1996-97 i hybu datblygiad gwasanaethau lleol i gynnal gwirfoddolwyr gyda chefnogaeth asiantaethau eraill. Bydd arian y Swyddfa Gymreig ar gyfer Cynghorau Gwirfoddol Sirol mewn ardaloedd gwledig yn cynyddu 13 y cant ym 1996-97.

Iechyd

Mae gwelliannau diweddar yn y ffordd o ddarparu gwasanaethau yn golygu bod mwy o bobl yn cael eu gweld a'u trin a bod amserau aros wedi'u cwtogi. Bydd y Llywodraeth yn mynd ar drywydd mentrau sydd o berthnasedd penodol i ardaloedd gwledig:

- byddwn yn hybu'n pecyn o fentrau newydd i ddenu deintyddion i rannau o Gymru sy'n brin o wasanaethau deintyddol yr NHS;
- byddwn yn hybu defnydd a datblygiad telefeddygaeth;
- yr ydym yn adolygu safonau perfformiad ambiwlansys i sicrhau bod achosion brys yn cael eu cyrraedd mor gyflym â phosibl.

Cludiant

Mae'n polisi cludiant gwledig yn canolbwyntio ar gydbwyso anghenion bywyd gwledig a'r effaith ar yr amgylchedd. Fe fydd y Llywodraeth:

- yn adolygu'r cynllun Grantiau Arloesi Cludiant Gwledig i weld a oes modd dyfeisio ffyrdd o wella ar ei effeithiolrwydd;
- yn gofyn i Fwrdd Datblygu Cymru Wledig ystyried, gyda'r awdurdodau lleol a'r sector wirfoddol, sut i ddod o hyd i syniadau da ynghylch darparu cludiant lleol a rhoi cyhoeddusrwydd iddynt.

Cefnogi Datblygiad Gwledig

Mae'r Llywodraeth yn awyddus i hybu projectau a ddyluniwyd mewn mannau gwledig sy'n anelu at wella'u hamgylchedd a'u cyfleusterau. Fe fyddwn:

- yn trosglwyddo dros 6 miliwn ar gyfer cynlluniau bach gwledig o Awdurdod Datblygu Cymru i'r awdurdodau lleol o Ebrill 1997 ymlaen. Ynghyd â'r hyn sydd wedi'i drosglwyddo o'r Bwrdd Datblygu a'r Awdurdod Datblygu eisoes, bydd mwy na 10 miliwn ar gael i'r awdurdodau lleol;
- yn ceisio adfywio trefi marchnad bach drwy fenter o dan aden y Bwrdd Datblygu.

2. Menter a Chyflogaeth

Mae gweithgareddau economaidd yng nghefn gwlad wedi dibynnu'n drwm ar ddiwydiannau'r tir megis amaethyddiaeth, mwyngloddio a chwarela. Ond gwelwyd newidiadau strwythurol ac mae diwydiannau newydd megis gweithgynhyrchu, twristiaeth a manwerthu wedi'u creu. Mae'r datblygiadau cyflym mewn technoleg gwybodaeth yn cynnig cyfleoedd cyffrous newydd ond mae amaethyddiaeth yn dal yn ganolog i'r economi gwledig a bydd llawer yn dibynnu ar barhad ffyniant amaethyddiaeth. Mae gan goedwigaeth hefyd ran i'w chwarae, gan gyflogi bron 5,000 o bobl yng Nghymru. Yr ydym yn anelu at gynyddu 50 y cant ar yr arwynebedd coetir yng Nghymru erbyn canol y ganrif nesaf, ac yr ydym yn credu y bydd hyn yn bosibl o ystyried cynifer o gymhellion sydd ar waith yn barod a'r newidiadau angenrheidiol i'r Polisi Amaethyddol Cyffredin. Mae coedwigaeth yn cynnig cyfle i gwmnïau sy'n cynnal coedwigaeth, ac i ffermwyr, arallgyfeirio.

Amaethyddiaeth

Mae yna botensial gwirioneddol i waith cynhyrchu bwyd ddarparu swyddi. Nawr yw'r amser i ddatblygu menter fawr newydd - strategaeth fwydydd - i wneud y gorau o'r cyfleoedd:

- dechreuir ymgynghori ar unwaith ynghylch strategaeth fwydydd i Gymru, a bydd yr Ysgrifennydd Gwladol yn cyhoeddi'r canlyniad yn Sioe Frenhinol Cymru ym mis Gorffennaf. Bydd y strategaeth fwydydd yn nodi blaenoriaethau ar gyfer datblygu a hybu'r diwydiant. Trefnir bod arian ychwanegol ar gael gan y Swyddfa Gymreig ar gyfer syniadau da newydd sy'n gyson â'r strategaeth;
- yr ydym yn benderfynol o leihau baich gwaith papur i ffermwyr. Disgwylir i dîm archwilio gyflwyno adroddiad erbyn diwedd Mawrth 1996 a gweithredir ar y canlyniadau mor gyflym â phosibl;
- hoffem weld y grantiau Ewropeaidd sydd ar gael yn cael eu defnyddio i'r eithaf, a byddwn yn dyrannu 1.5 miliwn o arian y Swyddfa Gymreig dros dair blynedd i gyd-ariannu cynlluniau Cronfa Cyfarwyddo a Gwarantu Amaethyddiaeth Ewrop.

Ymestyn Busnes

Rhai bach yw'r mwyafrif o'r cwmnïau yn y Gymru wledig. Bydd y Llywodraeth yn eu cefnogi â gwasanaethau busnes, hyfforddiant ac addysg o ansawdd dda ac yn rhoi anogaeth gref i fuddsoddiadau newydd o'r tu allan. Yn ogystal, fe fyddwn:

- yn trefnu bod Grantiau Arloesi Rhanbarthol ar gael drwy gydol ardal Amcan 5b - cyhyd ag y ceir cymeradwyaeth y GE - gyda chymorth arian y Gronfa Ddatblygu Rhanbarthol Ewropeaidd i annog cwmnïau bach i ddatblygu prosesau a

chynhyrchion newydd;

- yn cefnogi consortiwm datblygu busnes Cymru wledig, o dan arweiniad y Bwrdd Datblygu, wrth ymestyn ei seilwaith TG i ddarparu gwasanaethau i gefnogi a datblygu busnes drwy gyfrwng Cyswllt Busnes;
- yn adolygu'r Canllawiau Polisi Cynllunio er mwyn hybu ail-ddefnyddio adeiladau gwledig at ddibenion busnes;
- yn ffurfio pecynnau o dir ac eiddo'r Weinyddiaeth Amddiffyn i'w gwerthu, sef pecynnau sy'n ddeniadol i ddatblygwyr, gan wneud y gorau o'u potensial economaidd, ac yn ystyried hefyd ffyrdd newydd o ddenu buddsoddiadau i safleoedd segur;
- yn ystyried caniatáu, o dan rai amgylchiadau, i adeiladau busnes newydd gael eu datblygu ar dir sydd heb ei ddrynnu o fewn yr aneddiadau presennol neu'n gyfagos â hwy, yn amodol ar ystyriaethau cynllunio arferol.

Addysg a Hyfforddiant

Mae cyflwyno addysg hygyrch o ansawdd uchel mewn mannau gwledig yn creu heriadau sy'n cael eu bodloni'n fwy ac yn fwy gyda chymorth technoleg newydd a threfniadaeth arloesol. Mae gan ysgolion, CHM a cholegau addysg bellach ac uwch oll eu rhan i'w chwarae. Fe fyddwn:

- yn annog sefydliadau addysg bellach ac addysg uwch i gydweithio, ynghyd ag asiantaethau lleol a phartneriaid posibl, i ddatblygu strategaeth ar gyfer eu hymnglymiad yn y gymuned wledig;
- yn gofyn i Gynghorau Cyllido Cymru ystyried ffyrdd pellach o helpu myfyrwyr o ardaloedd gwledig i gymryd rhan mewn addysg bellach ac uwch;
- yn cysylltu'r holl golegau addysg bellach â rhwydwaith data JANET erbyn Gorffennaf 1996 i ychwanegu at eu systemau dysgu ystwyth, drwy gyfrwng arian a ddarperir gan Gyngor Cyllido Addysg Bellach Cymru;
- yn darparu arian ychwanegol i'r CHM ariannu swyddi newydd yn ardal pob Partneriaeth Addysg Busnes, i helpu'r ysgolion i wneud defnydd ehangach a gwell ar y nifer fawr o gynlluniau datblygu gwyddoniaeth, technoleg a pheiriannu ac i annog mwy o ddisgyblion i gymryd gyrfa mewn gweithgynhyrchu a pheiriannu.

Twristiaeth

Mae'r diwydiant twristiaeth wedi dod yn rhan fwyfwy pwysig o'r economi gwledig ac mae'n ffynhonnell bwysig o gyflogaeth a chyfoeth yng Nghymru. Er hynny rhaid i bob datblygiad ym maes twristiaeth gyd-fynd ag anghenion yr amgylchedd. Mae Bwrdd Croeso Cymru yn chwarae rhan allweddol wrth ddatblygu'r diwydiant, ac fe fydd:

- yn hybu buddsoddiadau mewn twristiaeth mewn nifer o drefi ledled Cymru, drwy'r fenter Trefi Hanesyddol, a fydd yn cefnogi gwelliannau i'r amgylchedd a darpariaeth cyfleusterau i dwristiaid;
- yn datblygu systemau cyfrifiadur i archebu lleoedd er mwyn helpu gweithredwyr twristiaeth cefn gwlad.

Technoleg Gwybodaeth

Mae'r chwyldro telathrebu yn agor ffyrdd newydd o weithio a fydd yn gwneud y rhai sy'n gweithio mewn mannau gwledig mor hygyrch â phobl mewn ardaloedd trefol. Ynghyd â'r awdurdodau lleol a'r sector breifat, bydd y Llywodraeth yn helpu i ddatblygu cyfleoedd mewn Technoleg Gwybodaeth ymhellach drwy'r canlynol:

- hybu'r defnydd ar yr ystod eang o gyfleoedd a gynigir gan y dechnoleg newydd, gan gynnwys canolfannau galw neu dele-ganolfannau, drwy gyfrwng Grwp Datblygu Aml-Gyfrwng Awdurdod Datblygu Cymru;
- rhoi trwyddedau i ddarparu telathrebu drwy radio mewn dwy sector newydd bwysig: sef darparu teleffoni mewn ardaloedd gwledig anghyshell; a chymwysiadau ISDN cynhwysedd uwch, a fydd o gymorth arbennig i fusnesau bach a chanolig.

3. Diogelu'r Amgylchedd

Ased ddigymar yw'r amgylchedd gwledig, ac mae gan bob un ohonom gyfrifoldeb dros ddiogelu ac ychwanegu at ei harddwch. Mae llawer o'r hyn a nodir yn y Papur Gwyn hwn yn galw ar i ni daro'r cydbwysedd iawn rhwng gwahanol alwadau, sef y galw am ddatblygu ar y naill law a'r galw i ddiogelu'r amgylchedd - awyr, tir a dwr - ar y llaw arall.

O 1 Ebrill 1996 ymlaen bydd Asiantaeth yr Amgylchedd yn un corff integredig i ddiogelu'r amgylchedd, a hwnnw'n gyfrifol am yr awyr, y tir a'r dwr. Caiff pwyllgor ymgynghorol Cymreig, yn cynnwys cydbwysedd eang o safbwyntiau ac arbenigedd, ei sefydlu i gynghori'r Ysgrifennydd Gwladol.

Mae'r 22 miliwn a ddarperir ar gyfer Cyngor Cefn Gwlad Cymru ym 1996-97, sef cynnydd o 20 y cant dros 1995-96, yn cydnabod mor bwysig yw diogelu a gwella'r amgylchedd a chyfraniad sylfaenol y Cyngor.

Gweithredu Amgylcheddol

Prif amcan y Llywodraeth fydd sicrhau nad yw datblygiadau - tai, ffatrioedd, cyfleusterau i dwristiaid neu wasanaethau eraill - yn cyfaddawdu ar ansawdd yr amgylchedd:

- bydd Bwrdd Croeso Cymru yn cynhyrchu arweiniad i arferion amgylcheddol da gyda'r Parciau Cenedlaethol, yr awdurdodau lleol a Chyngor Cefn Gwlad Cymru;
- pennir Amcanion Statudol Ansawdd Dwr ar sail beilot ar ddalgylch Afon Cleddau yn Sir Benfro;
- i gynnal a gwella safonau ansawdd awyr, bydd y Swyddfa Gymreig yn gweithio gyda'r awdurdodau lleol i wella dibynadwyedd data ansawdd awyr ac i ddarparu gwell mynediad cyhoeddus i wybodaeth, ac mae wedi sefydlu Fforwm Ansawdd Awyr Cymru;
- bydd Cyngor Cefn Gwlad Cymru yn cyhoeddi ei bolisiâu ar gyfer yr amgylchedd morol ac arfordirol yn Ebrill 1996;
- bydd Cyngor Cefn Gwlad Cymru yn ariannu sefydlu Cyngor Addysg Amgylcheddol i Gymru yn ystod 1996;
- bydd y Swyddfa Gymreig yn adolygu sut mae trefniadau'r Rhwymedigaeth Tanwyddau Di-ffosil yn gweithio mewn Parciau Cenedlaethol ac Ardaloedd o Harddwch Naturiol Eithriadol, a chynlluniau amaeth-amgylcheddol, i sicrhau y cânt eu cyflwyno'n gydlynus ac i sicrhau gwerth am arian;
- bydd y Llywodraeth yn ymgynghori ar y cynllun diogelu gwrychoedd i sicrhau cydbwysedd iawn rhwng yr angen i gadw gwrychoedd ac anghenion tîrfeddianwyr;
- bydd Cadw yn arolygu o leiaf 60 cymuned y flwyddyn tuag at gwblhau ail-arolwg cenedlaethol o adeiladau o ddiddordeb pensaernïol neu hanesyddol arbennig;
- bydd Cadw yn parhau a'u rhaglen i ymestyn gwarchodaeth statudol i bob safle archaeolegol o bwysigrwydd cenedlaethol.

Swyddogaeth y Swyddfa Gymreig

Mae gan y Swyddfa Gymreig, yr asiantaethau datblygu economaidd a chadwraeth, y sector wirfoddol, y sector breifat, ac yn anad dim y cymunedau lleol ran bwysig i'w chwarae i sicrhau cefn gwlad sy'n gweithio. I gyd-drefnu'r gwaith hwn, fe fydd yna newidiadau o fewn y Swyddfa Gymreig:

- un Gweinidog fydd yn gyfrifol am yr holl brif bolisiâu gwledig;
- caiff tîm ei sefydlu i fynd ar drywydd y Papur Gwyn a llunio cynllun gweithredu.

Bydd gan yr awdurdodau lleol ran flaenllaw i'w chwarae. Bydd y Swyddfa Gymreig a'r asiantaethau datblygu yn parhau i gefnogi'r awdurdodau lleol a grwpiau rhanbarthol ar gyfer datblygu economaidd.

Casgliad

Mae'r Papur Gwyn hwn yn addo gweithredu a rhagor o drafod cyhoeddus ac ymgynghori ar ystod eang o bynciau. Dechrau

sydd yma yn hytrach na diwedd. Byddwn yn cyflwyno adroddiadau ar gynnydd ar y nifer fawr o fentrau a geir yn y Papur Gwyn o bryd i'w gilydd.



sylwadau



A Working Countryside for Wales

Summary

This White Paper represents a comprehensive review of the Government's policies which affect rural Wales. It has been informed by a wide ranging consultation exercise. Our priorities are:

1. to support local communities in the achievement of their aspirations for a good quality of life;
2. to promote vigorous sustainable economic development through competitive enterprise;
3. to conserve and improve the environment, with special care for biodiversity.

1. Sustainable Communities

Rural communities in Wales are traditionally strong and have been the mainstay of the Welsh language and Welsh culture. Vibrant communities are the sign of a healthy countryside and our policies seek to ensure that they continue to flourish with access to a full range of services and facilities, housing, education and jobs.

The Village Shop and Post Office

These provide an essential service in rural areas, but in recent years a significant number have closed in the face of increasing competition. To sustain village shops and post offices:

- we will introduce a new rate relief scheme targeted specifically on general stores and post offices in villages;
- we will secure a more consistent approach to the hardship rate relief scheme by issuing fresh guidance to local authorities;
- the Development Board for Rural Wales (DBRW) will introduce a scheme under which rural retailers will be able to receive free business advice and guidance from a dedicated retail business adviser through the local Business Connect network.

Housing

Thriving towns and villages need an effective housing market that supplies homes of a quality and price that meet local people's aspirations. Local authorities must put together an approach that suits local conditions, but in addition the Government will:

- protect the stock of Housing Association property for rent by excluding Housing Association properties in rural areas from the Purchase Grant scheme;
- consider planning changes which would allow farmers who would like to retire, or the children of farmers who are involved in running the business, to build a new home or convert farm buildings as a home alongside the present farmhouse or within the framework of existing farm buildings;
- support low cost home ownership and the efficient use of the public housing stock, by creating a challenge fund of 7.5 million for the coming year which will be available to local authorities for innovative schemes;
- bring empty properties back into use by collecting and issuing examples of good practice.

Village Halls

These provide a vital meeting place, and are the focus of village life in many communities. We will:

- improve existing grant schemes to help fund substantial repairs to village halls;
- discuss with the Churches ways of making optimum use of their facilities, including redundant buildings.

Schools

The village school is often a central feature of a vibrant rural community. So where there is evidence of strong parental opposition to a proposal to close a small rural school we will not normally expect it to be approved, unless there is convincing evidence that it is not possible otherwise to maintain satisfactory standards across the curriculum and across all age groups.

Rural schools have much to gain from advances in communications and technology. We will:

- test the usefulness of different superhighway applications in developing distance learning by evaluating two substantial projects in Powys and Dyfed;
- provide 1 million in 1996 to purchase up-to-date computer equipment for 600 primary schools in rural Wales.

The Welsh Language

Rural Wales, particularly the north and the west, has long been a stronghold of the Welsh language. Encouragingly, the number of Welsh speaking young people in the rural areas has increased recently. The Welsh Language Board (WLB) is urgently addressing the decline in the use of the language and the Welsh Language Act will be influential in bringing about the increasing availability of services in Welsh. We will:

- consult local government on a proposal for the WLB to assume responsibility for grants in support of bilingual education - in particular, the funding of the specialist teams of Athrawon Bro which make an important contribution to the teaching of Welsh in rural areas and elsewhere in Wales.

Young People

A good quality youth service has an important role to play in more sparsely populated areas:

- through the Wales Youth Agency, the Council for Wales of Voluntary Youth Services and others, we will seek a wider range of volunteering opportunities for young people in rural areas;
- we look forward to improvements in youth services for young people in rural areas arising from the work of the Wales Youth Agency working group on rural affairs.

The Voluntary Sector

This sector plays a vital role in many of our rural communities. The Government will support its work by increasing the Volunteering in Wales Fund by over 50 per cent in 1996-97 to encourage the development of locally accessible volunteer support services which have the backing of other local agencies. Welsh Office funding for County Voluntary Councils in rural areas will increase by 13 per cent in 1996-97.

Health

Recent improvements in the way services are provided mean that more people are being seen and treated and that waiting times have been reduced. The Government will pursue initiatives of particular relevance to rural areas:

- we will promote our package of new initiatives to attract dentists to parts of Wales short of NHS dental services;
- we will encourage the use and development of telemedicine;
- we are reviewing ambulance performance standards to ensure that emergency cases are reached as quickly as possible.

Transport

Our rural transport policy focuses on balancing the needs of rural life and the impact on the environment. The Government will:

- review the Rural Transport Innovation Grant scheme to see if ways can be devised to improve its effectiveness;
- ask the DBRW to consider, with local authorities and the voluntary sector, how to find and publicise good ideas about providing local transport.

Support for Rural Development

The Government wants to encourage projects designed in rural areas which aim to improve their environment and facilities. We will:

- transfer over 6 million of funding for small rural schemes from the Welsh Development Agency (WDA) to local authorities with effect from April 1997. Together with transfers already made from the DBRW and the WDA the sums available to local authorities will exceed 10 million;
- seek to regenerate smaller market towns through a DBRW initiative.

2. Enterprise and Employment

Economic activity in the countryside has relied heavily on land based industries such as agriculture, mining and quarrying. But there have been structural changes and new industries such as manufacturing, tourism and retailing have been created. The rapid developments in information technology present exciting new opportunities. However, agriculture remains central to the rural economy and much will depend on its continued prosperity. Forestry too has a role to play, employing almost 5,000 people in Wales. We aim to increase the woodland area of Wales by about 50 per cent by the middle of the next century and believe that this will be possible given the range of incentives already in place and the necessary changes to the Common Agricultural Policy. Forestry provides an opportunity for firms supporting forestry, and for farmers, to diversify.

Agriculture

Food production has real potential for providing jobs. The time is right to develop a major new initiative - a food strategy - to make the most of the opportunities:

- there will be an immediate start on consultation about a food strategy for Wales, and the Secretary of State will announce the outcome at the Royal Welsh Show in July. The food strategy will set out priorities for the development and promotion of the industry. Additional Welsh Office funding will be made available for good new ideas consistent with the strategy;
- we are determined to reduce the burden of paperwork on farmers. A scrutiny team is due to report by the end of March 1996 and the results will be implemented as quickly as possible;
- we want to see the maximum use made of the European grants available, and will allocate 1.5 million of Welsh Office funding over three years to co-finance European Agricultural Guidance and Guarantee Fund schemes.

Business Expansion

Rural Wales has a preponderance of small firms. The Government will support them with good quality business services, training and education and we will strongly encourage new inward investment. In addition, we will:

- make Regional Innovation Grants available throughout the entire Objective 5b area - subject to EC approval - with the help of additional European Regional Development Fund monies to encourage small firms to develop new processes and products;
- support the rural Wales business development consortium, led by the DBRW, in extending its IT infrastructure to

provide business support and development services through Business Connect;

- review Planning Policy Guidance with a view to encouraging the re-use of rural buildings for business;
- put together packages of MOD land and property for sale which are attractive to developers and maximise economic potential, and also consider new ways of attracting investment to redundant sites;
- consider allowing, in some circumstances, the development of new business premises on unallocated land within or adjoining existing settlements, subject to normal planning considerations.

Education and Training

Delivering high quality and accessible education in rural areas poses challenges which are increasingly being met with the aid of new technology and innovative organisation. Schools, TECs and colleges of further and higher education all have their part to play. We will:

- encourage the further education and higher education institutions to work together, along with local agencies and potential partners, to develop a strategy for their involvement in the rural community;
- ask the Welsh Funding Councils to consider how they might further help students from rural areas to participate in further and higher education;
- link all further education colleges to the JANET data network by July 1996 to enhance their flexible learning systems, through funding provided by the Further Education Funding Council for Wales;
- provide extra money for TECs to fund new posts in each Education Business Partnership area, to help schools to make wider and better use of the many science, technology and engineering development schemes and to encourage more pupils into careers in manufacturing and engineering.

Tourism

The tourism industry has become an increasingly important part of the rural economy and is a major source of employment and wealth in Wales. All tourism developments must, however, be compatible with environmental needs. The Wales Tourist Board (WTB) plays a key role in developing the industry, and will:

- promote investment in tourism in a number of towns throughout Wales, through the Historic Towns initiative, which will support environmental improvements and the provision of tourist facilities;
- develop computerised booking systems to help rural tourism operators.

Information Technology

The telecommunications revolution is opening up new ways of working which will make those who work in rural areas as accessible as people in urban areas. The Government, together with local authorities and the private sector, will help further to develop opportunities in information technology by:

- promoting the exploitation of the wide range of opportunities offered by the new technology, including call or telecentres, through the WDA's Multi Media Development Group;
- the awarding of licences to provide telecommunications by radio in two important new sectors: the provision of telephony in remote rural areas; and higher capacity ISDN applications, which may be of particular assistance to small and medium sized businesses.

3. Protecting the Environment

The rural environment is an incomparable asset, and we each have a responsibility for protecting and enhancing its beauty.

Much of what is set out in this White Paper calls for us to strike the right balance between conflicting demands, on the one hand for development, and on the other to safeguard the environment - air, land and water.

The Environment Agency will, from 1 April 1996, provide a single, integrated environmental protection body with responsibility for air, land and water. A Welsh advisory committee, comprising a wide-ranging balance of views and expertise, will be set up to advise the Secretary of State.

The 22 million provided for the Countryside Council for Wales in 1996-97, a 20 per cent increase over 1995-96, recognises the importance of protecting and improving the environment and the primary role of the Council.

Environmental Action

The Government's overriding objective will continue to be to ensure that developments - whether homes, factories, tourist facilities or other services - do not compromise the quality of the environment:

- the Wales Tourist Board will produce a guide to good environmental practice with the National Parks, local authorities and the Countryside Council for Wales;
- Statutory Water Quality Objectives will be set on a pilot basis for the River Cleddau catchment in Pembrokeshire;
- to maintain and improve air quality standards, the Welsh Office will work with local authorities to improve the reliability of air quality data and provide better public access to information, and has set up a Wales Air Quality Forum;
- the Countryside Council for Wales will publish its policies for the marine and coastal environment in April 1996;
- the Countryside Council for Wales will fund the setting up of an Environmental Education Council for Wales during 1996;
- the Welsh Office will review the application of the Non Fossil Fuel Obligation arrangements in National Parks and Areas of Outstanding Natural Beauty, and agri-environmental schemes, to ensure cohesive delivery and value for money;
- the Government will consult about the hedgerow protection scheme to ensure a proper balance between the need to retain hedgerows and the needs of landowners;
- Cadw will survey at least 60 community areas per annum towards the completion of a national resurvey of buildings of special architectural or historic interest;
- Cadw will continue its programme to extend statutory protection to all national important archaeological sites.

Role of the Welsh Office

The Welsh Office, the economic development and conservation agencies, the voluntary sector, the private sector, and above all local communities all have important parts to play to achieve a working countryside. To co-ordinate this work there will be changes in the Welsh Office:

- one Minister will have responsibility for all the main rural policies;
- a team will be set up to follow up the White Paper and put together an action plan.

Local authorities have a leading role to play. The Welsh Office and the development agencies will continue to support local authorities and regional groups for economic development.

Conclusion

This White Paper promises action and further public debate and consultation on a wide range of subjects. It is as much a beginning as an end. We will report progress on the White Paper's many initiatives from time to time.



comments

Rural Scotland *People, Prosperity and Partnership*



*Rt Hon Michael Forsyth MP
Secretary of State for Scotland*



*Lord James Douglas-Hamilton
MA LLB MP Minister of State*



*George Kynoch MP Minister for
Industry and Local Government*



*The Earl of Lindsay, Minister for
Agriculture, Forestry and the
Environment*



*Raymond S Robertson MP
Minister for Education, Housing
and Fisheries*

comments

The Rural Focus Group was established to:

"provide a forum for the examination of issues affecting rural areas and to promote collaboration among central Government, its agencies, local government and the private and voluntary sector for the improvement of the quality of life in rural areas".

comments

Rural Focus Members:

- Central Scotland Countryside Trust
- Convention of Scottish Local Authorities
- Forestry Commission
- Highlands and Islands Enterprise
- Rural Forum
- Scottish Agricultural College
- Scottish Enterprise
- Scottish Homes
- Scottish Natural Heritage
- Scottish Tourist Board
- The Scottish Office, in the chair

comments

Progress since Framework

The Government has supported the work of the Rural Focus Group since its formation in 1992 and welcomes the Group's independent views offered in "*Rural Framework: A Progress Report*" which is published simultaneously with this document. The report describes many of the practical steps which rural organisations have been taking since the *Rural Framework* concept was launched.

comments

The Rural Focus View of Progress on the Rural Framework themes:

- **community involvement** has increased. Better coordination and targeting of activity would help to ensure all areas and sectors are covered and community agents would be a useful way to encourage more communities to get involved in local issues;
- the **diversity** of rural businesses has improved. Continued support through training and advice is essential in order to encourage businesses to be flexible in the long term;
- the **quality** of Scottish produce continues to be high and opportunities still exist to market products on the basis of high environmental and animal welfare standards. Coordination of quality standards is important, to avoid confusing consumers.
- some progress has been made in **adding local value** to products, but opportunities remain particularly in the food processing and forestry sector. Advice is needed on the establishment of small businesses and to help them develop small-scale production systems that meet modern standards of hygiene and product safety;
- in **effective service delivery** there are good examples of joint funding, collaborative research and giving of information and advice. The potential for delivery of joint services, through sharing of premises, staff and information networks has yet to be fully realised and there is considerable scope for further progress here;
- advances in technology have gone some way to overcome the problems of remoteness in rural communities through improvements to **networks and communications**. There have been transport improvements too, but concerns remain about the increasing reliance of rural communities on private car ownership and maintaining public transport;
- **Europe** has offered both funding opportunities and a broader range of information and expertise to rural Scotland, as well as greater access to European markets for rural businesses. There is also greater control in terms of meeting environmental and health regulations and the UK Governments recognition of this factor in negotiations with the European Commission is welcomed;
- there is much happening in rural Scotland to promote the idea and practice of **sustainable** development and the progress made is welcome and encouraging.

comments

Reporting the Consultations

Rural Forum organised the consultation exercise across Scotland. Its report on the consultation and the many helpful and interesting things

said in that process is published simultaneously with this document in "*The White Paper Consultation: the Rural Forum Report*".

comments

Main Conclusions of the Public Consultation Exercise

- The consultation exercise which underpins and informs the White Paper had two elements. Over 900 organisations and individuals were asked to offer thoughts on future rural policy against the background of *Rural Framework*. Rural Forum was commissioned to hold a series of discussion workshops and seminars throughout Scotland. From these sources some common thoughts emerged:-
- there was a need for an **integrated strategy** for economic and social activity in rural areas.
- a **Rural Aid Fund** would help promote the development of rural small business, training and development enterprises.
- the growth of **teleworking** has much to offer for the future prosperity of rural Scotland.
- there might be benefits to **crofting**, if new land could be made available for the creation of new crofts.
- **good practice** in local service arrangements should be identified, monitored and disseminated particularly where it involved innovative approaches.
- **diversification of farm income**, including expansion into tourist, sporting and craft activities should be encouraged.
- the **rural transport infrastructure** should be protected and developed.
- the **Common Agricultural Policy** should move away from subsidies on production and towards the provision of integrated support for rural economies.
- encouragement should be given to the development of **rural housing associations** to combat the drift of rural populations in some areas to urban centres.
- links between **health, employment and the ageing of rural populations** should be explored in a much more systematic fashion, in order to develop strategies for an overall improvement in these areas.
- **animateurs** should be available to stimulate and nurture small business enterprise in rural areas.
- the provision of **child care facilities** in rural areas would release the skills and experience of working women.

comments

The Corrom Trust

- The Corrom Trust provides, through its Scottish Rural Programme, co-ordinated funding and professional advice to support regeneration in rural Scotland. This programme brings together Rural Forum, COSLA, British Telecom and Scottish Homes to establish local partnerships with Scottish rural communities. The Trust has been funded by its primary sponsor, the Tudor Trust, the AJAHMA Trust and the British Telecom Community Programme.
- The aim of the Corrom Trust is to empower local people to shape the future of their community on the basis that successful regeneration depends on local involvement. It uses well tested methods for public participation and places particular importance on involving young people. The overall aim is to mobilise resources in the community, increase co-ordination between local organisations and focus attention on an achievable and strategic programme of action.

comments

The Scottish Office Reorganisation

In common with other Government departments, in 1995 The Scottish Office reviewed its organisational and senior management structure. In the course of this exercise, the Permanent Secretary and the Review Team consulted major organisations, including those active in rural affairs, with which The Scottish Office deals in order to hear their views about how effectively the Office dealt with their interests.

From October 1995, a reorganised structure brings together responsibility for education and industry; and agriculture, fisheries and environmental affairs.

These changes bring the opportunity for closer, more effective and integrated working between those responsible for these matters with the aim of delivering real benefits to those whom The Scottish Office serves.

comments



Alex Hewitson, shepherd

comments

Scottish Rural Life 1995

A new edition of Scottish Rural Life will be published soon, incorporating information drawn from the 1991 Census.

comments

HOUSING

Our Housing Policy

While our basic aim is the same for urban or rural Scotland, we know that there are particular housing problems in rural areas. These include: the scattered nature of settlements; the distances involved which increase costs; the extreme weather conditions which contribute to poor conditions, especially dampness; the tenure pattern and, in some parts, pressure from second home buyers and commuters which tends to restrict the supply of affordable housing. We also recognise that while applications under the homelessness legislation are generally lower in rural than in urban areas, rural areas have particular problems, such as the use of residential caravans, often in poor repair, and holiday accommodation being available only for winter lets.

Substantial resources have been made available to address the special problems of housing in rural areas. We have made sure that rural local authorities receive a greater share of the resources available for council housing compared to the scale of their housing stock. Since 1979, rural local authorities have been allocated 1,669 million for public sector investment. For 1995-96, with just over 23% of the total housing stock, rural local authorities were allocated 25.5% or 108 million of the resources available for public sector investment. Since 1979 they have received 500 million for private sector housing investment. For 1995-96, with only 29% of the Scottish population, they were allocated 37 million. Since its inception in 1989, Scottish Homes has invested over 329 million in rural areas providing over 9,000 new or improved homes. In 1995-96 it plans to invest over 60 million to provide over 1,700 homes.

Scottish Homes

We asked Scottish Homes, as one of its first priorities after it was set up in 1989, to draw up a policy to address the rural housing challenge. In 1990, following extensive consultation involving a series of meetings run by Rural Forum and detailed research, Scottish Homes published its policy document "*The Role of Scottish Homes in Rural Scotland*", which identified the need for new approaches to tackling rural housing issues and was seen as part of a move towards a more effective and better integrated policy for rural areas.

An innovative approach to address the challenge of rural housing was needed. Underlying the whole approach are the two important principles of supporting economic development and working in partnership with other agencies and local communities. Scottish Homes seeks to implement its policies in ways which are sympathetic to and supportive of rural communities and which create sustainable investment. For example, it:

- **created 10 *Rural Demonstration Areas* to try out existing policy mechanisms and demonstrate new techniques. The Demonstration Areas have been evaluated and it was recommended that Scottish Homes continue to pilot new instruments and initiatives. This led to a range of innovative projects throughout rural Scotland which will continue testing new approaches;**
- **developed *Local Housing Agencies*, which are private sector organisations set up to provide specified housing services in a local area on behalf of Scottish Homes to provide more localised service delivery. Two agencies are being piloted - Tighean Innse Gall in the Western Isles and Eildon Housing Association in the Borders.**

Scottish Homes

Scottish Grants

The condition of rural housing



Local Authorities

Local authorities also have an important role to play in meeting the rural housing challenge. Often they are working in partnership with Scottish Homes in implementing its rural housing policy. For their own investment under the system of Housing Plans, local authorities are required to draw up strategies and set targets in respect of local priority issues and the four identified national priority issues:

- homelessness;

- condensation and dampness;
- below tolerable standard housing;
- community care.

Authorities are required to assess their progress against these targets on an annual basis. Rural local authorities are responding to the new system and the main features of local authority housing investment in rural areas are works of energy efficiency to combat condensation and dampness in the public sector and a substantial improvement and repairs grant programme to combat the high incidence of below tolerable standard housing in both owner-occupied and tied houses. Increasingly, local authorities are looking to partnership with housing associations and other private sector partners to tackle their housing need.

Action on community care and homelessness should take account of rural problems and solutions for example, people living in residential caravans and housing and community care packages that enable people to live in their own homes rather than move into supported housing in the larger towns. Extra capital allocations have been given for such projects as reducing the use of residential caravans while care and repair schemes assist the elderly and disabled people to carry out repairs and adaptations allowing them to stay in their own home.

We also strongly encourage local authorities to consider stock transfers to housing associations as a means of improving the stock by opening up access to private finance. We look to local authorities and Scottish Homes to work in partnership to secure satisfactory housing provision. This will mean that resources are more effectively used, promoting an increased contribution from private funds, promoting better use of vacant or under used housing and promoting the co-ordination of housing and economic investment programmes designed to stimulate growth through the enterprise network.

Expanding Owner Occupation in Rural Areas

Our policy of increasing opportunities for home ownership has been successful in rural areas, as it has been across Scotland. Overall, home ownership has increased from 35% in 1979 to 57% in 1994 and is set to increase still further. We have set a target of 60% within the current Parliament. The *Right to Buy* is, of course, available to public sector tenants living in rural areas and many have taken advantage of the opportunity. Shared ownership schemes are also used extensively in rural areas and can be particularly beneficial in helping local people enter home ownership in pressurised housing markets. Rural Home Ownership Grants can also help people on modest incomes build their own home.

Our policy of encouraging private sector provision has also paid dividends with private sector completions rising steadily in rural areas over the past decade. Almost 50,000 new homes have been built in rural areas since 1985. In 1994, a record year for private house building in Scotland, over 6,000 new homes were completed by private developers in rural areas, a significantly higher proportion per head of the population than in urban areas.

Making the Most of the Stock

Empty property is a matter of serious concern since it represents a wasted resource which could be brought back into use for those in housing need. Scottish Homes has a number of initiatives aimed at bringing empty houses back into use but of particular relevance to rural areas is the *Rural Empty Homes Initiative*. This started as a pilot in the Angus Glens Rural Demonstration Area and established that there was potential for bringing empty properties on estates back into use, with grant assistance from Scottish Homes for rehabilitation. Nine such grants were awarded in the pilot - not many, but even enabling one or two families to remain, or come to live, in an area can make all the difference to the viability of the local school or the village shop. The scheme has been expanded throughout rural Scotland.

Rural local authorities generally have a lower level of empty houses than their urban counterparts. There are a number of reasons for this. They may have an attractive housing stock, with few houses which are difficult to let. Most do not face the problems of urban regeneration, under which blocks of flats or whole estates may be empty, awaiting comprehensive redevelopment and refurbishment, or even demolition.

Nevertheless, rural authorities should seek to ensure that they reduce the number of empty houses to an absolute minimum. In October 1994, we published a *Good Practice Note on Void Management* which described a range of actions that landlords can take to reduce the number of empty houses. The Note points out that a pro-active management policy will minimise rent lost through property lying empty and it makes specific recommendations. These recommendations are relevant for rural authorities, which should use them to make sure that houses which are being vacated are reoccupied quickly by people in housing need.

We will continue to encourage rural local authorities and Scottish Homes to work together along with other partners such as housing associations, local enterprise companies, the private rented sector and local communities to meet the local housing challenge and to ensure that the specific housing needs of rural areas are taken into account at all levels.

comments

Island Life

One of the features which makes Scotland so different to other countries in Europe is the number of its islands. There are over 500 islands in the three main archipelagos of Shetland, Orkney and the Western Isles, of which some 350 are populated. Their history is an integral part of that of Scotland and each has its own special magic, whether the sandy machair of the Uists, the continuing battle between land and sea in Shetland or the rolling land of Orkney. But they have many things in common with mainland rural Scotland, like remoteness and the way in which their lives have been built around agriculture and fishing. Since 1974 they have had a unitary form of local government, providing the full range of services to populations as small as 30,000 and each has its own health board.

We are committed to enabling the people of the Scottish islands to enjoy the same opportunities and levels of service as the rest of Scotland so far as that is practical.

comments

Population and Employment Change in Rural Scotland 1981-91

District	Population Change (%)	Employment Change (%)
Angus	2.4	3.1
Annandale and Eskdale	4.2	8.6
Argyll and Bute	0.8	2.5
Badenoch and Strathspey	11.4	10.3
Banff and Buchan	3.4	12.0
Berwickshire	4.2	21.5
Caithness	-3.4	-3.2
Clydesdale	1.5	4.1
Cumnock and Doon Valley	-4.4	-27.9
Ettrick and Lauderdale	3.2	1.4
Gordon	20.9	40.7
Inverness	9.4	8.8
Kincardine and Deeside	26.9	57.3
Kyle and Carrick	0.3	1.2
Lochaber	-0.9	4.3
Moray	0.9	10.6
Nairn	6.6	72.5
Nithsdale	0.7	5
North East Fife	7.5	5.6
Orkney	2.0	13.2
Perth and Kinross	4.7	4.0
Ross and Cromarty	4.6	6.8
Roxburgh	0.0	1.3
Shetland	-14.5	-3.7
Skye and Lochalsh	10.5	77.2
Stewartry	2.9	-7.1
Stirling	1.5	3.7
Sutherland	-1.1	13.2
Tweeddale	7.0	-3.4
Western Isles	-6.8	18.6
Wigtown	-1.0	-16.9
Rural Scotland	3.5	6.5
Scotland	-1.4	1.1

Source:

Census of Population 1981 and 1991
GRO for Scotland
Department of Employment
Census of Employment 1981 and 1991

comments

The Quality of Rural Life

For many people rural communities offer a high quality of life. But, for some, life is more difficult with some households being described as *deprived* if they are affected by its head being unemployed or permanently sick; having a low-earning occupation; overcrowding; household being large or having a single parent, or are all elderly. A multiply-deprived household is defined as being affected by two or more of these factors. Across Scotland as a whole 9.6% of households were classified as multiply- deprived according to 1991 Census indicators. A more detailed analysis of deprivation by settlement size reveals that in rural districts, those living in settlements under 1,000 population or outwith settlements were least likely to be deprived.

The nature and pattern of deprivation differs substantially between urban and rural areas. Although rural areas experience generally lower levels of unemployment, there is more dependence on low-paid or seasonal work. A report prepared for Rural Forum and the Convention of Scottish Local Authorities found that two thirds of heads of household in four rural areas had incomes of less than 200 per week, and low incomes were particularly common amongst older people and the unemployed. Uptake of state benefits was lower than expected given the level of incomes.

It is important, however, to recognise that rural dwellers themselves often do not consider themselves to be disadvantaged although they recognise that in some cases they have poorer access to services or affordable housing. For many, the other, perhaps intangible, benefits of rural life compensate for the lack of urban-style facilities. This has important implications for service providers and Government in seeking to meet the needs and wishes of rural communities.

Action on Deprivation

comments

Rural Lifestyles

Two recent studies provide a fuller picture of life in rural areas. "*Rural Scotland Today: The best of both worlds?*"⁶ and "*Living in Rural Scotland*" both explore various facets of rural life. The latter, a Scottish Office study, begins a comprehensive survey of life in four rural communities, against which it will be possible to monitor future change and the impact of policy.

Perceptions of living in rural Scotland

comments

Service Provision

Rural Framework highlighted the need for more effective service delivery. Against the trend towards centralisation of services, there is a role for more imaginative ways of service delivery, for example sharing premises and mobile services. As part of the continuing work following from *Rural Framework*, The Scottish Office has commissioned a survey of rural services including education, childcare, health and social services, shops, post offices, meeting places and transport. Preliminary conclusions from the report, which will be published later in the year, are:

- the vast majority of settlements have at least one food shop;
- most settlements have at least one non-food shop, such as a newsagent or gift shop;
- tourism has an important effect on shopping; one-third of settlements with a population less than 500 have a gift shop and 40% had a cafe or restaurant;
- child care facilities are confined to playgroups or mother and toddler groups but are available in 88% of communities. Only 30% have a local authority nursery and 12% a private establishment;
- play areas for children are available in the majority of settlements;
- village halls exist in three-quarters of all rural settlements and 80% have use of the village school.

Living in Rural Scotland

Local Authority Action on Services

comments

Education

Rural people feel that the quality of schooling in their areas is superior to that found in large towns and cities. Often the provision of care and education for children in rural areas also requires more planning because of the issues of transport availability, fewer premises and the more scattered population. Schools in rural areas can provide a focus for other social and cultural activities in the community. Although many young rural people feel there is much to be gained from spending time in urban areas, the lack of employment opportunities often means that they leave the community having obtained qualifications even if they wish to stay at home.

Video Conferencing in Schools

Change in Small Schools

comments

Rural Childcare

Recent research on childcare in rural areas noted that in the Highlands and Islands full day care in a nursery or creche was available to less then 3% of children under 5. Compared with the urban situation, rural children may have less access to full day-care, nursery education and out-of-school care. Access to registered childminders is more limited. Many economically active women in the Highlands and Islands Enterprise area make use of informal childcare provided by their spouse, other relatives or unregistered carers. Playgroups are a main source of care activity for most pre-school age children in rural areas.

Under-Fives Rural Initiative

comments

Transport and Accessibility

Reflecting national trends, car ownership rates have been increasing steadily in rural areas in recent years. Changes in public transport provision over this period as well as changing work and shopping patterns and the centralisation of services and facilities have meant that private transport has become increasingly important to rural dwellers. Car ownership levels are higher in rural Scotland (69%) than in Scotland as a whole (57%). In contrast a, little over half of households in urban areas have use of a car.

The increase in car ownership and the convenience of having access to private transport in part explains the diminished demand for public transport. Transport needs in rural areas are likely to be very localised and small-scale and as a result different mechanisms of transport provision need to be considered. Where transport difficulties are experienced these will mainly apply to specific groups in the population such as young people, women who are at home during the day, and older people.

comments

Key Points on Scottish Rural Life

In this overview of some of the main social and population trends affecting rural communities some key issues have emerged:

- The remoteness and diversity of Scotland's rural communities has implications for the planning and delivery of services.
- Rural communities are diverse.
- Rural Scotland is a popular place to live, as witnessed by the population growth, largely accounted for by in-migration to rural areas.
- Rural areas offer a wide range of benefits and migrants are attracted for a number of reasons, mainly related to employment and the general appeal of the area.
- In-migration has brought benefits where young families have moved into communities and sustained the local school, in other cases there is concern about the impact of affluent migrants on the local housing market.
- Housing and employment in the local area needs to be available for young people.
- Rural communities do not suffer from deprivation to the same extent as urban dwellers, but pockets of disadvantage exist. Local authorities and others have been active in attempting to tackle the problems faced by rural dwellers. Change is an inevitable component of rural life, whether through population movement or changes in employment. Thus the key challenge for rural policy is to develop approaches which are sensitive to the diversity of rural circumstances and changing circumstances faced by rural dwellers.
- Service delivery affects particularly the more remote communities.

comments

Access to information and advice

- The Scottish Office will publish the results of research on how access to information and advice might be improved. It will recommend that local bodies agree a common approach to providing information in a way that meets local needs, which might include: well-publicised helplines; freephone or local call rate facilities; local contact points; and greater shared use of existing premises.
- A key recommendation was that Tayside Regional Council's booklet on rural grants, which was sponsored by the Scottish Agricultural College, should be extended to cover the whole of rural Scotland. This is now being taken forward by Rural Forum in conjunction with the relevant local councils, with assistance from The Scottish Office.
- Citizens Advice Scotland has received funding from Scottish Power and British Telecom to provide a national telephone advice facility which will be available at local call rates and will therefore be of particular benefit to people living in rural areas.

comments

Rural Crime

Crime is an issue of increased concern to people who live and work in rural areas. We are committed to tackling crime in rural communities and in 1996 intend to mount a study to assess crime in rural areas and its impact on local people. Particular attention will be given to innovative ways of tackling local crime, especially drug and alcohol-related crime, that committed by young people and by people who live outwith rural areas.

comments

The Scottish Office Programme of Expenditure

Support for local government in Scotland represents the largest call on all funds available to the Secretary of State for Scotland. Allocations to councils are calculated on the basis of need with account being taken of features such as remoteness and sparsity of population which are particularly relevant to rural areas.



Rural Scotland has benefited over the years from public expenditure per head which, reflecting need, is greater than that committed to urban Scotland. This was a conclusion of a study carried out in 19857 and the indications are that this broad picture is still true today. Some types of support of particular importance in rural Scotland have increased substantially over the past ten years, notably direct payments to farmers and crofters. It has been the Government's aim to ensure that public expenditure is directed to priority areas and policies where value for money can be demonstrated. One effect of this has been that resources have been directed towards rural areas in recognition of the special problems they face such as a sparse population, remoteness, and other indicators of disadvantage. We will continue to ensure that the needs of rural Scotland are taken fully into account in future decisions on public expenditure.

Scottish Water and Sewerage Authorities

On 1 April 1996, the three new Scottish Water and Sewerage Authorities will take over responsibility for these services from local authorities and the Water and Sewerage Customers' Council will be established to look after the interests of consumers. Rural customers have a special place in these arrangements. The new authorities have a statutory duty to have particular regard to the interests of rural dwellers; the Secretary of State, in making appointments to the Customers Council, will seek to ensure that rural interests are represented; and same duty applies to the Customers Council when it make appointments to the three committees which it will establish, one for each of the new water authority areas.

Collection of Commercial Waste

Rural Water and Sewerage Grants

comments

COMMUNITY CARE

One of the key principles behind the Government's community care policy is that, where practicable, vulnerable people should be enabled to live in their own homes. In rural areas, where hospitals, residential care homes and nursing homes may be distant, home-based support may be the only way of assisting people to remain in the areas with which they are familiar.

There are practical problems with supporting people in their own homes where family and friends may not be close by and other community services may not be conveniently accessible. Innovative solutions can help meet the need. For example, the employment of local people, including neighbours, as home helps can support vulnerable people while bringing employment to others. Mobile units can allow a local hall or community centre to be converted into a day centre reducing travel costs and time.

The Day Access Rural Tayside mobile day centre is one of a number of projects which assist people with mental health problems and living in rural areas which are funded through the Mental Illness Specific Grant. This grant also supports a Hospital at Home project in Shetland which offers emergency, terminal and long-term care services to people in their own homes. Another example is the Rural South Lanarkshire Corridor, managed by the Lanarkshire Association of Mental Health, which operates a number of advice and contact drop-in points, as well as outreach and home support services to assist people with mental health problems to integrate into the community.

Housing authorities should work closely with other housing bodies, and health and social work agencies, to ensure that housing and support services delivered to community care users is suited to local circumstances, particularly in sparsely populated areas. For instance, providing sheltered housing with in-house wardens only in the larger towns has the disadvantage of taking elderly people away from family and friends who provide informal support, and elderly people may therefore be reluctant to move to such accommodation.

Housing bodies should explore the options for more local provision, for example amenity housing for the elderly, linked to social work facilities rather than sheltered housing. Similar approaches may be appropriate for other community care client groups, including the provision of day care and other services in existing community facilities, and transport to them where this is cost effective.

comments

DELIVERING HEALTH CARE IN RURAL AREAS

The National Health Service in Scotland

Provision of health care in rural areas in Scotland presents particular challenges. These are being met by the changes that are taking place in the NHS as a whole and by specific measures targeted at rural and island areas. A key role of Health Boards is to assess the needs of the local population and to purchase care to meet those needs. As a result, innovative ways of providing services close to the homes of people are being developed which are less dependent on what is provided in the local general hospital. This offers the potential for major benefits in rural areas which are some distance from such hospitals. To take forward this approach, all Health Boards prepared strategies for the development of primary care services during 1994. A report on health care services in remote and island areas in Scotland, prepared by the former Scottish Health Service Advisory Council, was issued earlier this year.

In addition, the General Practitioner fundholding scheme offers all family doctors, including those in rural areas, scope to provide additional services for their patients in the community and to improve the quality of hospital services. A number of GP practices in rural Scotland have taken advantage of the scheme to secure the provision of outreach services from hospitals in their practices. GP practices are also actively engaged with NHS Trusts in extending the range of services available from local community or cottage hospitals. These developments are facilitated by modern technology that enables conditions that previously required hospital admission to be treated by GPs or on a day-case basis. The new science of "tele-medicine" means that specialist diagnosis and advice can be obtained over a video link between the GP's surgery and the hospital.

Changes in the GP fundholding scheme, to come into effect on 1 April 1996, will benefit rural areas. For example, the size of patient lists needed for a practice to enter the standard fundholding scheme will be reduced, and a new option, called primary care purchasing, open to all practices regardless of list size, will enable many of the small practices in rural areas to participate.

The Government recognises that provision of services in rural areas gives rise to higher costs. As well as taking sparsity into account in its overall allocations to Health Boards, there are various specific payments. A Scottish Rural Practices Fund, amounting to over 5.5 million in 1995-96, compensates GPs for the higher costs arising from the scattered nature of their practices and the time spent in visiting patients living at a distance. Inducement payments are made to GPs practising in areas where it has been agreed that it is essential to maintain a medical practice; and help is given to single-handed practitioners to employ an associate GP to give them the opportunity for regular time-off and training in situations where continuous on-duty is otherwise inescapable. Dentists and opticians also receive special payments for visits to remote areas.

Patient transport in rural areas also poses problems because of the distances involved. Whilst road ambulances remain the first line of response, the Scottish Ambulance Service has pioneered the first integrated air ambulance service in the UK with 3 helicopters and 4 fixed-wing aircraft. There are also schemes to assist patients in meeting the costs of travelling to hospital.

By maintaining and improving access to health services for people living in rural and island areas, the NHS is contributing to the viability of rural communities in all parts of Scotland.

THE VILLAGE SHOP

For many people, the village shop is one of the defining characteristics of the rural community. Even when the community is too small to support a pub, a church or a school it will have a shop and still be a recognisable village. It provides an essential service, often stocking an enormous variety of goods, and providing a range of services. It is often also the community meeting place, a local landmark and a centre to what otherwise may be a quite dispersed community.

But it has to be remembered that the shop is also a livelihood for the shopkeeper. Many rural shopkeepers feel that the burden of non-domestic rates is a significant threat to their continued viability. There is supporting evidence in recent research carried out for the Department of the Environment in respect of England. This shows that, while for most businesses rate bills are small in relation to total turnover, they impose a more substantial burden on the smallest businesses, particularly retail ones. We believe that a similar situation exists in Scotland.

We see no case for subsidising the general run of shops which fail to attract sufficient custom to remain viable. However, the small general store or post office in a rural village has a special social function. It often provides an invaluable, and irreplaceable, service for local people without cars or ready access to public transport. Its demise would be a severe blow to the community.

We therefore intend to introduce, at a suitable legislative opportunity, a new rate relief scheme targeted specifically on general stores and post offices in villages. We will consult widely on the technical details, but meanwhile we envisage that, to qualify for consideration, the shop would need to satisfy a number of conditions as to location, size, purpose and importance to the local community. It would not, however, be necessary to demonstrate that the ratepayer was suffering hardship.

In most parts of rural Scotland, local authority surveys have shown that there is a continuing decline in local services. The post office, the shop, primary school, doctor's surgery and petrol station are often mentioned as being of importance, with the village shop and primary school chief among them. The absence of these facilities can dissuade people from moving into an area and their closure can have serious effects on people's lives. Joint use of local facilities, such as the local school, library, shop or post office must be encouraged. As a practical example, Tayside Regional Council has set up a monitoring system of changes in five basic rural services to provide early warning of closures. Several regional authorities operate village shops schemes which offer advice and financial assistance for training, legal costs, improving premises and the quality of service to customers.

We published a draft National Planning Policy Guideline in 1995 which suggested that:

"the importance of village shops should be taken into account by planning authorities when faced with applications for new development or the change of use of existing shops. But ultimately local and village shops will remain viable only when suitable discount arrangements can be obtained from wholesalers and where people who shop there now continue to do so".

Keeping the Shop Open

comments

Post Office Services

In 1994, it was agreed that Post Office Counters limited should offer the services of its network of 20,000 Post offices to a wider range of clients. This policy has led to a diversification of the services provided through local Post Offices. A number of new services, such as bureaux de change, travel insurance, and the free payment of gas bills have developed alongside the more traditional uses of Post Offices such as sale of postage stamps, and the point of access for the Royal Mail (including ParcelForce), the National Savings Bank, and the Benefits Agency. Post Offices are now the largest retailer of National Lottery tickets. These activities should help strengthen the network of Post Offices, not least those in rural areas.

An essential principle of the Royal Mail postal services is that of uniform delivery cost across the United Kingdom. This principle is of obvious importance to Scotland, and it remains unchanged in plans for the development of the Royal Mail.

comments

The National Lottery



Launched in November 1994, the National Lottery aims to create a new source of funding for the arts, sport, our natural heritage, charities and projects to mark the beginning of the new millennium. Through the distributing bodies, the Millennium Commission, the Scottish Sports Council, the Scottish Arts Council, and Historic Scotland it helps to fund projects which are for the public good and which benefit the community. Both rural and urban areas will benefit from the distribution of funds.

Many shops, garages and sub-post offices in rural areas are already selling National Lottery tickets, or will be doing so by the end of 1996 when Camelot plans to complete its network of around 40,000 retailers. With ticket sales continuing to run ahead of expectations, and retailers entitled to a commission of 5% on all sales, it is clear that this will bring considerable additional revenue to shopkeepers throughout the country, including in rural areas. In some cases, this might mean the difference between a shop remaining economically viable or having to close down.

The Director General of the National Lottery has directed Camelot to ensure that there is at least one Lottery retailer in every local authority area, but, in practice, it is likely that many more terminals than this bare minimum requirement will be introduced, so that nobody will have to travel too far to be able to take part in the National Lottery.

Lottery Successes

comments

SCOTTISH CULTURE

The Arts & Crafts

In all civilised societies the arts have an intrinsic value and this is as true of rural communities as it is of urban. Increasingly too, the social, economic, and environmental impact of the arts is being recognised and funding partnerships between local authorities, economic development agencies, and arts funding bodies have been established within rural communities to develop and sustain a thriving cultural sector.

The arts benefit rural areas in diverse ways. They have an impact on increasing rural population through attracting artists and their families and by retaining people active within a community who might move away without the social and cultural stimulation provided by a lively arts environment. The arts also play a highly significant part in maintaining and raising awareness within a community of its traditions and identity. This is exemplified by a wide range of bodies dedicated to traditional music including pipe bands, accordion and fiddle clubs, folk clubs, traditional dance societies in all their rich diversity - ample evidence of the popularity of the traditional musical arts. Further evidence is found in the many Highland games and the wide range of local festivals and events held throughout Scotland. Clearly the arts also have a crucial role in helping to define and develop contemporary culture. Many festivals such as those at Dunkeld and Pittenweem blend traditional and contemporary arts most effectively, while theatres such as the Pitlochry Festival Theatre, the Byre Theatre at St Andrews, and Eden Court at Inverness bring a blend of classical and contemporary drama to their areas. All such events play their part in defining and providing a focus for the rural community.

In economic terms, the arts contribute, directly and indirectly, to the creation and retention of new employment and the role of the arts in improving the image of an area both for visitors and for potential businesses should not be underestimated. There is, of course, an obvious interface between arts and tourism: a study undertaken in 1989 showed that the arts tourism market was worth 40 million a year to Scotland.

Crafts represent a significant sector of the small business economy in many rural areas. A socio-economic report, "*Crafts in the 1990s*" published by the Crafts Council in 1994 indicates that there was a 75% increase in crafts people working in Scotland between 1981 and 1992. The crafts sector plays a significant role in tourism development in rural areas, differentiating localities and adding quality and diversity to the range of attractions on offer.

The arts have an environmental impact on rural areas. Commissioned works can be used to interpret natural surroundings and enhance the enjoyment of landscape, and can help raise awareness of environmental issues. One example is the Tyrebagger Sculpture Project in Kirkhill Forest in Aberdeenshire where the unveiling of five specially commissioned sculptures in June 1994 marked the inauguration of a long-term project designed to create a community, as well as a major cultural destination, for visitors to the North East.

Government funding for the arts in Scotland is directed through the Scottish Arts Council. The Council and other cultural agencies are working together with local authorities, public agencies, the private and voluntary sectors to devise ways in which relevant and quality service can be delivered. An Arts and Tourism Task Force has been established in partnership with the Scottish Tourist Board, Scottish Arts Council, Scottish Enterprise, and other bodies. The Council has also co-funded arts development posts in rural areas with local authorities and development agencies, and has provided support for cultural agencies working in rural areas, for example Arts in Fife, Dumfries and Galloway Arts Association and Seall Community Arts in Skye.

The Scottish Film Industry

Gaelic

Gaelic culture is important to many people in the rural areas of north west Scotland. In addition to its linguistic importance, it represents a distinct cultural identity and a way of life, relating in particular to crofting. Recent years have witnessed a revival of interest in Gaelic as shown, for example, by the popularity across the country of Gaelic music groups such as "*Capercaillie*" and "*Runrig*". The revival of interest in learning language is reflected in the number of playgroups, schools and adult education classes now offering courses. The first Gaelic playgroup opened in 1982 and by 1995 there were over 50 playgroups operating throughout the Highlands and Islands. The growth in the playgroup movement has also mirrored a growth in the provision of education through the medium of Gaelic and currently there are some 50 Gaelic medium primary

units providing education for some 1,300 pupils.

The Gaelic college on Skye, Sabhal Mor Ostaig, is a leading force in the upsurge of interest in the Gaelic culture and language. The college employs 24 people and acts as a base for conferences and other events as well as providing full-time and short courses for students and Gaelic learners. It is a major contributor to the vitality of the Sleat peninsula. Through its subsidiary companies Cannan (a Gaelic publishing company) and Leirsinn (a research company) it has become a major employer in the area.

Skye is not the only area to benefit from employment related to the promotion of the Gaelic language and culture. Recent research commissioned by Highlands and Islands Enterprise and Comunn na Gaedhlig (the Gaelic development agency) showed that in 1993 there were almost 1,000 full-time equivalent jobs involved in some way with the promotion and development of the language and culture which contributed some 41 million to Scotland's gross domestic product.

Community Radio

Public Libraries

Public libraries are central to the cultural activity of rural communities through provision of services which contribute to the educational, information and leisure needs of the populations which they serve and local authorities have a statutory duty to secure the provision of adequate public library facilities for the residents of their areas. In addition to offering access to a wide range of arts-related material, literature, music, videos and information services, libraries are often a centre for community arts activities through promotion of cultural events and provision of facilities for groups and societies fostering the creative use of leisure through the arts. Mobile libraries can provide a vital service to rural communities.

Museums

Like libraries, museums are ideal venues and resources for arts and cultural activities, both educational and recreational, and in rural areas they can help to provide a sense of community and local cohesion. They also have considerable impact on local and national economic development, particularly in the area of tourism, where they can bring added value to visits to rural areas. A number of Museums Forums, which are self-help networking groups charged with raising standards in a cluster of museums, particularly in geographically fragmented and remoter areas, have been established and good examples of these are found in the Borders, Highlands and Islands and Shetland.

comments



Pitlochry Hydro Dam

comments

Scottish Natural Heritage



It aims to

- safeguard and enhance Scotland's natural heritage, particularly its natural, genetic and scenic diversity;
- promote enjoyment of, and responsible public access to, the natural heritage in ways which do not damage it;
- encourage public support and voluntary effort for the benefit of the environment;
- promote improvement of the natural heritage in and around towns and cities, where most of Scotland's people live

Scottish Natural Heritage declares as its basic philosophy:

"we must care for and sustain our natural heritage if we want it to sustain us. So we seek to promote the good management of the natural heritage so that we can pass it on, in a healthy and invigorated state, to succeeding generations. We seek to foster greater understanding and better practice through well-founded policies, through demonstration projects, through education and through partnerships which promote joint action."

comments

"Scotland's Coast"

We will publish a discussion paper on coastal issues in early 1996 which will:

- Review Scotland's coastal heritage and the key developments and pressures affecting it.
- Review the policies and mechanisms in place for managing and controlling the developments and pressures.
- Set out proposals for improving present management, building on the successful approaches already being used in parts of Scotland based on the voluntary principle and partnership working.

comments

Enjoying the Past

Remains of the past provide a source of enjoyment for us all, whether through informal recreation or through tourism initiatives. Historic Scotland cares for over 330 monuments which are open to visitors; and additional sites are in the care of such bodies as the National Trust for Scotland, the Forestry Commission and local authorities, while still others are in private ownership. We promote initiatives to manage and display buildings and monuments, such as Doors Open Day and support similar initiatives by others such as the Adopt-A-Monument Scheme run by the Council for Scottish Archaeology.

comments

Our Responsibilities to the Natural Heritage

The Government has significant obligations to the protection and enhancement of our natural heritage. We have entered fully into the growing movement, worldwide, to take action to preserve and enhance the natural heritage, and this continues action which we have been pursuing for many years. In so doing we have joined with our European partners to put in place arrangements for protection of species and habitats, through such measures as the Natura 2000 network, which is the practical expression of the 1979 EC Birds Directive⁹ and the 1992 EC Habitats Directive¹⁰. Having signed the Biodiversity Convention¹¹ at the Earth Summit in Rio, the United Kingdom became one of the first countries to produce a biodiversity strategy in January 1994. The Action Plan commits us to:

- seek to conserve and where possible enhance wild species and wildlife habitats;
- ensure that all policy areas respect and integrate these concerns;
- increase awareness and involvement in conserving biodiversity.

We have contributed fully to the 1995 European Year of Nature Conservation. Scottish Natural Heritage has a full programme of events to mark the year which is intended to press home to everyone the importance of nature conservation, not just for the intrinsic interest of wildlife but because it is the vital resource on which much of our rural economy is based.

Scottish Natural Heritage

The Natura 2000 Network

comments

Using the Countryside

In planning for sustainable development we have to bear in mind that significant changes cannot be made overnight. In the countryside, in particular, much change has to follow the natural calendar with its annual cycles of activity. Traditional activities, like agriculture, forestry, fishing and country pursuits on open moors have achieved their present form over many years, adjusting at a natural pace to changing circumstances and demands.

Many people come into the countryside simply for pleasure. They do so in a variety of ways, reflecting their interests and fitness: some come for an afternoon stroll ending at a tea shop, others seek to plunge deep into remote territory or to challenge a Munro or two. Some are tourists and rural communities benefit from their visit by providing accommodation, whether bed & breakfast or something more elaborate. Others relish travelling under their own steam and try hard to avoid the familiar well-trodden routes. In 1994, Scottish Natural Heritage published a consultation paper on access, "Enjoying the Outdoors"¹² which proposes "Paths for All" an initiative intended to improve access to the outdoors for all especially those in towns and cities.

The Land Cover of Scotland Survey

But each visitor, whether local or tourist, leaves a mark on the countryside, every footstep on a path contributes to its erosion, continuing the pressure which man places on the natural heritage. Our commitment to the global issues wrapped up in sustainable development requires us to give careful thought to how we deal with these matters when they impact locally.

comments

Partnership in Practice

In some areas a much broader view of protection, enhancement and the encouragement of sympathetic use needs to be taken. We have been convinced of the need for action in two such areas, the Cairngorms and in Loch Lomond & the Trossachs. These areas differ considerably from each other, both geographically and in the pressures which they experience. Each is home to some 15,000 people whose lives reflect those traditional patterns mentioned earlier. But no one form of management would suit both. We have therefore made it plain what action is needed and have taken it forward.

We are proud of our mountain areas and for the most part the careful stewardship offered by the local landowners, with the assistance and advice of statutory bodies such as the Red Deer Commission and Scottish Natural Heritage, provides appropriate management. However, we accepted advice that the Cairngorms requires a different approach. The Cairngorms Partnership started work in earnest in April 1995. It is almost exactly the body recommended by the Report of the Cairngorms Working Party and has, on its Board, representatives of all the local authorities in the area, both existing and new, as well as members who represent such interest groups as environmentalists, landowners, tourist and recreational users.

It is a private sector organisation, separated from Government and drawing its power and influence from the organisations which have agreed to join it. A lead was given by the Secretary of State¹³ in appointing its first Chairman and identifying priorities and tasks which needed to be addressed early in its work programme. Its main task is to develop and implement a management strategy for the area but it will also consider the benefits which might come from designating a Natural Heritage Area. It will work towards a management arrangement which would enable the Cairngorms to complete the steps necessary to have it declared a World Heritage Site.

In Loch Lomond & the Trossachs, we again accepted the main recommendations of a working party established to examine the area and its needs, and are looking to the local authorities in the area to come together in a joint committee which would take an integrated view of the management of the area. The pressures here are different to those facing the Cairngorms and we agree with the working party that the main elements of the management strategy can be achieved using existing local authority powers and functions. In each area, planning and tourist pressures will require careful handling, appropriate to the nature and scale of the problems.

We are not convinced by those who call for such areas to be brought into public ownership as the only way in which our heritage can be protected. To do so risks losing that rich variety of countryside which is part of the glory of Scotland and the costs would be a burden on many people whose opportunity to make use of the investment required would be very limited. We believe that the land of Scotland is well protected from hazard by the systems in place under both our international obligations and the arrangements, like the Sites of Special Scientific Interest and the National Nature Reserves, which we introduced almost 15 years ago. But land management is not simply about protection. Most areas need active management and it is in the interests of landowners to see that this is pursued with vigour. Scotland's landscape, however wild its appearance, is almost entirely the result of intervention by man. Having taken it in hand, it is the duty of the landowner to continue to protect and enhance the land in his charge.

A number of voluntary organisations provide fine examples of land management, in particular, the John Muir Trust and the National Trust for Scotland. The acquisition of the Mar Lodge Estate by the National Trust, with substantial assistance from the National Lottery Fund and others, has safeguarded a huge area of the Cairngorms but it should be noted that the sums of money involved were not far short of half the annual budget of Scottish Natural Heritage. In calling for the purchase of such land critics may need to consider the relative importance of one site against the broader objectives to be pursued.

Some would see our outstanding natural heritage areas as demanding the arrangements available elsewhere for National Parks. At one level it is easy to understand the appeal of this but careful examination by the former Countryside Commission for Scotland and subsequent wide consultation did not provide convincing evidence that a statutory over-riding of existing authorities was justified. The Cairngorms and Loch Lomond & the Trossachs are indeed special, but it does not take a traveller long to realise that, jewels in the crown though they may be, there are many other gems across Scotland. Instead of continuing to designate large areas of the country as special, with the implication that those not so designated are less deserving of attention, we have sought, through Scottish Natural Heritage, to take a broader view of our responsibilities.

Deer & Deer Management

The Central Scotland Forest

comments

Simplifying Designations

We recognise that the array of different natural heritage and related designations, which has been added to by recent European Directives, has now grown to the point where there is a real risk of confusion. In addition, a number of organisations, both local authority and non-governmental have used the concept of designation to draw attention to many environmental issues, especially those of local interest. Scottish Natural Heritage has done valuable ground work in its Task Force on Designations but we intend to carry through a review of designations in use in Scotland in order to clarify their purposes, define their impacts and, where possible, identify steps with de-regulation in mind, which will reduce the apparent burden implied by the range now in use.

Review of Designations

comments

Planning for Rural Communities

One of the main ways in which the attractiveness of rural life is maintained and enhanced for future generations and in which opportunities are opened up is through the planning system. Through the strategic framework offered by the structure plans and the more detailed proposals which form the local plans communities can help define how they wish their areas to develop. The planning system depends heavily on consultation and incorporates process for achieving consensus or for resolving conflict should that arise.

Development Plans lie at the heart of the system. They are intended to identify the scope for new development and to outline the basis for development control. Development Plans are subject to periodic review when they can be adjusted to meet emerging needs and community preferences. Thus they evolve over time by identifying future needs, catering for those needs in an environmentally acceptable manner having regard to the rights of the individual and the objective of securing sustainable development.

The strands need to be woven together with considerable care when planning for rural communities. In recent years there has been population growth in some rural areas and lively rural communities will continue to seek to take advantage of new opportunities. It is however all too easy to destroy the very environmental qualities which first attract people or development to an area. Establishing sustainable development for the long-term benefit of rural communities should therefore be a pre-requisite for those concerned with the preparation of Development Plans for such areas. While growth at any environmental cost is no longer acceptable, the creation of a healthy rural economy is a prime concern of Government and that should be reflected in the policies and proposals set out in Development Plans.

Providing opportunity in rural areas is essential but so too is the need to establish stability. Rural areas, particularly those on the urban fringe, are most vulnerable to speculative pressure. The Government has therefore long attached great importance to preserving existing green belts and to the need to establish confidence in their permanence. Stability and endurance of green belt policies can be expected only where a balance between containment and growth of development can be sustained on a long-term basis. Once again that is a matter for Development Plans and where appropriate subsequent structure plan submissions have addressed this issue.

Renewable Energy

Opening Up Rural Opportunities

Green Belts

Planning for Rural Opportunities

The planning system is already offering much to assist rural development. Guidance has been offered to local authorities on "Development Opportunities and Local Plans"¹⁴ which included two examples from Highland and Borders regions, suggesting that local plans should be followed by a compendium of development opportunities which could be marketed widely. Advice has also been given on how to set about achieving environmentally acceptable development in rural areas. This has ranged from the design and location of farm and forestry buildings to the fitting of new housing development into the landscape.

A Rural Business Use Class

Building on the Best of Scottish Design

As more people choose to live and stay in rural Scotland, including some of the remoter areas, concerns have been raised about the siting and design of some of the new houses which have been built. Only too often houses are sited without full regard for the sensitive Scottish landscape and built without reference to local traditions in terms of design features and materials. The result is to introduce, in an unthinking way, housing which is alien to the Scottish scene. What we build today will continue to have an impact on the quality of life for many generations. New housing in the countryside should not be thought of in isolation but should be designed to recognise and sit in harmony with its surroundings.

We have taken important steps to improve matters by issuing advisory technical publications¹⁵ and are keen to see not only the worst examples of the past avoided but to invite people to come forward with house designs showing individual modern architecture of high quality. Initiatives such as the Saltire Society's design award for New Housing in Rural Areas have encouraged change for the better although there remains considerable scope for improvement.

They also want to see housing which takes account of the varied traditions of building design which have developed across Scotland in answer to differences in landscape character, climate and locally available materials. New housing should not be a pastiche of the past but rather an innovative interpretation that, whilst reflecting the best of these traditions, satisfies the demands of the present.

The Scottish House

comments

The Scottish Agri-Environment Programme

This programme includes the following Schemes:

- *Environmentally Sensitive Areas*: a whole farm approach in which farmers and crofters are eligible to receive a range of payments for measures set out in an agreed conservation plan.
- *Organic Aid*: assistance for farmers and crofters who wish to convert to organic production methods.
- *Habitats*: payments to encourage farmers and crofters to establish specific habitats of particular conservation value by either agreeing to take the land out of production for 20 years or agreeing to use it for limited grazing only.
- *Heather Moorland*: payments to encourage hill farmers and crofters to reduce sheep stocking rates where this would help to encourage heather regeneration.
- *Set-Aside Access*: payments to encourage the use of set-aside land for quiet recreation.

comments

Forestry and the Environment

- The Forestry Commission's environmental guidelines, covering nature conservation, landscape, water, recreation and archaeology, set standards for the forestry industry:
- where forestry activities are likely to have a significant environmental impact, landowners are required to prepare an environmental statement.
- the Forestry Commission has well-established procedures for consulting local authorities and Scottish Natural Heritage on applications for new forestry and for felling woodlands.
- indicative forestry strategies provide a framework for balancing environmental priorities with proposals for new forestry.

comments

Indicative Forestry Strategies

- We offered guidance to Regional and Island Councils in 1990 on the preparation of Indicative Forestry Strategies which sought to encourage the expansion of forestry in a manner which respected the environment. Strategies identified the main areas of opportunity for new planting and areas where there might be constraints to planting and provided a framework for consultation.
- We will review the Indicative Forestry Strategies produced under the 1990 guidance with a view to increasing their usefulness.

comments

Glenlivet Estate

The 23,000 hectare estate at Glenlivet in Banffshire, owned by the Crown Estate, has long supported a community based upon upland farming activities. As well as farming and forestry, there is a large sporting interest covering grouse-shooting, salmon-fishing and deer-stalking which is let on a single sporting lease. In the late 1980s uncertainty about the future of hill and upland farming and the need to ensure that this remote rural area could continue to support a prosperous and settled community led to the Glenlivet Development Project whose aim was to encourage farm diversification and develop improved provision for tourists. Greater public access and the creation of new businesses have now achieved a strengthening of the base of the local economy.

comments



Neil McKie repairing dyke, Dromore, Cairnsmore of Fleet

comments

The Success of Rural Areas

The 1995 White Paper on Competitiveness committed us to exploring how best to ensure that rural areas make an increasing contribution to competitiveness in Scotland and the UK. Many of the trends in employment and the rural economy were set out in "*Scottish Rural Life*", published in the Rural Framework series in 1992. The impact of Europe was assessed in a further volume in the series entitled "*Pounds, Policies and Prospects*" published in association with Rural Forum, COSLA and Scottish Enterprise in 1993. Additional information set out in a form to assist the new councils assess their new responsibilities was published in "*The New Councils: Statistical Report*" published in 1995.

Improving competitiveness applies just as much to businesses in rural areas as to those in our towns and cities. Without successful, competitive, businesses it will be impossible to achieve self-sustaining prosperity. The most recent trends show rural Scotland to be performing well as judged by many of the key economic indicators. Rural Scotland is diverse and each area has its own characteristics and needs. The signs are that rural Scotland has adapted well to structural changes and is now well placed to continue to generate the jobs and the incomes that will be needed for a prosperous future.

The population of most rural areas continues to rise, a process which began in the 1970s after 50 years of decline. Overall, the population of rural Scotland increased by 3.2% over the period 1981-91, compared with a decline of 1.4% in Scotland as a whole. Rising population suggests economic success. An important measure of economic success is, of course, employment and in rural areas employment levels have risen in recent years. There has been a growth of 6.5% in employment in rural Scotland 1981-91 compared with a 1.1% growth in Scotland as a whole. The change has varied by area, but employment rose in 25 out of the 31 rural local authority districts over this period.

Competitiveness

First Results from Scottish Rural Life 2

comments

Rural Business Units

It has been suggested that commercial activities associated with a rural estate whose predominant activity is husbandry should be assessed as a single trading unit for income tax, capital gains tax and inheritance tax purposes. Under this concept of a Rural Business Unit, income from commercial activities traditionally associated with a rural estate, together with evolving diversified activities, would be treated as trading income. Relevant activities would be eligible for business property relief from inheritance tax and from capital gains tax reliefs. We are considering this case.

comments

Radio Fixed Access Provision in Rural Areas

Scottish rural areas will benefit under Government proposals to extend competition in telecommunications services to customers through the use of radio fixed access, also known as the "local loop", the final connection between customers and the local switching centre.

- Radio offers a way to meet the demand for fast information highway links in remote rural areas where the cost of laying fibre-optic cable would be prohibitive;
- Although the Highlands and Islands are already well served (80% of working population) up to ISDN level as a result of the BT and Highlands & Islands Enterprise initiative, the new proposal should mean an improved communications service in the Borders and parts of Dumfries and Galloway;
- The proposal will particularly benefit the increasing number of people who telework from small villages who want better access to more advanced telecommunications services in order to extend the scope of their work.

comments

Employment by Industrial Sector

	Scotland 1991 %	% Change 1981-91	Rural Scotland 1991 %	% Change 1981-91
Primary	4.3	-26.5	5.8	-40.00
Manufacturing	19.0	-24.1	17.3	-8.5
Construction	6.5	-6.8	7.1	4.1
Services	70.2	14.	69.8	19.2
Overall Change		0.7		6.5

Source: Census of Employment 1981 and 1991

comments

Employment Increases in Rural Scotland by Industry 1981-91

Industry	Total Employment 1991	Increase %
Education	43,009	55.0
Medical/Other health: veterinary services	45,620	37.1
Other Services to the general public	22,802	62.6
Retail Distribution	57,911	15.7
Hotels and Catering	45,062	17.6
Business Services	14,832	61.7

Source: Census of Employment 1981 and 1991

comments

The Cowal Initiative

In 1992, the United States Navy service base on the Holy Loch was closed. For the previous 30 years, it had dominated the economy of Dunoon and the Cowal peninsula. The response to the base closure was a three year initiative led by Argyll and the Islands Enterprise, in partnership with the Cowal Enterprise Trust, Highlands and Islands Enterprise, Argyll and Bute District Council, Bute and Cowal Tourist Board, Cowal Community Councils Platform, Dunoon Chamber of Commerce and Strathclyde Regional Council.

The initiative, which included expenditure on finance for business, environmental improvements, training and community development, proved highly successful and an independent evaluation concluded in February 1995 that:

- by the end of 1994, more than 730 additional jobs had been created or retained, with the figure forecast to reach 950 by 1997, thus replacing the jobs lost as a result of the base closure
- the initiative had successfully attracted inward investment and diversified the economic base
- the initiative had been successful in its economic impact and that confidence had been instilled in the community
- the initiative had proved that a well-resourced and locally focused organisation can deliver positive benefits in the regeneration and economic development of rural areas.

comments

Planning Careers

The Scottish Office is planning a conference on the issues and problems facing rural careers offices in Scotland. Transport problems and the lack of local employment and training opportunities pose unique challenges for the careers service and its clients. High quality, appropriate and informative careers guidance is crucial if young people are to make the best career decisions. A conference involving careers service staff from rural areas, local enterprise companies and others will offer the opportunity to share good practice, to identify and address problem areas and explore possible solutions.

comments

Scottish Homes



The key objectives of Scottish Homes rural policy are to:

- increase housing supply
- improve housing conditions
- ensure affordability
- encourage residents' participation

comments

The Wise Group and Rosswise

The Wise Group has developed an innovative and successful approach which combines high quality training for the unemployed with the provision of environmental and social services. The Group has mainly operated in and around Glasgow, but has also undertaken projects in Newham, in London and in Lanarkshire. Recently, the model used by the Wise Group has been adapted for use in a rural area under a franchise arrangement, through the establishment of Rosswise in the Ross and Cromarty area. Rosswise uses the same principles as the Wise Group, that an intermediate labour market can be created by combining high quality training with experience on practical projects which provide social and environmental services such as home insulation for the elderly, footpath work and the improvement of play areas.

comments

Tweed Horizons Centre for Sustainable Technology

The Tweed Horizons project which began in 1993 used the former St Columba's College in Newtown St Boswells to provide accommodation for businesses and seminars related to sustainable development and the provision of support to new and existing businesses in this area of development. The project is being taken forward by Scottish Borders Enterprise and has a total cost of 2.7 million from June 1993 to March 1997. Over 500 metres of office and laboratory space has already been provided and 12 separate companies have already been attracted to the project, creating employment for 39 people. In addition, an integrated land-use plan has been developed for the 10 hectares surrounding the building, including a forest garden, a native nursery, a composting trial and organic horticulture. The building will be powered and heated by a specially developed biofuel generator.

The companies attracted to the Tweed Horizons banner are all associated with various forms of sustainable development, frequently involving the use of advanced technology. They include companies in:

- sophisticated energy management, as well as providing advice on a range of energy matters, undertakes a complete design, supply and fit service for combined heat and power plants
- developing rural land based projects into sustainable businesses, including the farming of fungi, tree nurseries and the recycling of organic waste
- developing markets for a tyre re-cycling system and reclaimed products of gas, oil, carbon and steel
- design and manufacture of odour control systems based on activated carbon and bio-filtration
- design and patenting of components for advanced bicycles;
- design and patenting of clothing to enhance the human thermo-regulatory system, based on research into adipose tissue;
- the use of wood for power generation which has set up a producer group for growing willow coppice (for fuel) on agricultural set-aside land.

comments

Average Farm Size

Country	Area, hectares
Scotland	123
United Kingdom	77
European Union	14

comments

The Importance of Scottish Agriculture

- The annual gross output of agriculture is around 1,800 million. This generates aggregate income to farmers and their families of around 450 million.
- Livestock and livestock products account for 70% of output; arable accounts for most of the remainder.
- Some 68,000 people are engaged in agriculture; slightly less than half are occupiers (self-employed) and the remainder employees or family labour. Agriculture supports over 200,00 people in a variety of related industries.
- In the Highlands and Islands some 10% of the work force is involved in agriculture.
- Some 65% of farms are owner occupied with an average net wealth estimated at some 350,000; tenanted farms account for the remainder with an average net wealth of almost 150,000.

comments

The Objectives of Agricultural Policy

The Common Agricultural Policy has had a major impact on UK agricultural policy since the UK joined the European Community in 1973 and the Government seeks to ensure that the development of European Community policies has due regard to the needs and circumstances of Scottish farmers and crofters. The Government's main policy objectives for Scottish agriculture within the CAP are:

- to improve the competitive efficiency of agriculture in Scotland and assist its adjustment to changing market conditions
- to ensure a proper balance between agriculture and other rural development interests including conservation of the environment
- to maintain and develop assistance for those farming and crofting in marginal conditions

comments

Support to Agriculture

Direct payments to farmers and crofters are made through a variety of schemes, some of which are wholly financed by the European Community, some wholly financed by the United Kingdom, and others funded from both sources. In addition to direct subsidies, Scottish producers also benefit from a range of other indirect support measures under the Common Agricultural Policy which affect market prices and therefore incomes. These include intervention buying (triggered for certain products when prices fall below specified levels); the imposition of levies, in order to prevent cheap food imports undercutting Community produce; and export subsidies which allow home-grown produce to be sold at a competitive price outside the Community.

The Government Commitment to Agriculture

Agricultural Support: The Main Schemes

comments

Whisky

Scotch whisky is Scotland's second and the United Kingdom's fifth largest export earning industry. The value of the export earnings from whisky has been rising steadily over the past 20 years and in 1994 exceeded 2,100 million. Following rationalisations in the mid 1980's the level of employment within the industry has stabilised at around 14,500. Distilling is not a labour intensive process and accounts for only 20% of the work force. The bulk of the work force in the industry is in the blending and bottling plants concentrated in the central belt of Scotland . There are, however, especially strong links between the whisky industry and other industries such as agriculture, glass-making, packaging, transport, wholesale and retail sales, and tourism. There are also strong intra-industry links because distillers sell or swap output for blending. The strong backward linkages give the sector a high employment multiplier effect. The Scotch whisky industry is a keystone of Scotland's economic structure and of great significance to its rural economies.

comments

Scottish Milk

Important changes in milk marketing followed the deregulation of the marketing of milk by dairy farmers. The Government brought forward legislation enabling the three Milk Marketing Boards to submit reorganisation schemes which would revoke the statutory schemes and replace the statutory boards with voluntary arrangements. Most dairy farmers joined the milk co-operatives set up to succeed the milk marketing boards, but many did not and now sell direct to processor companies. Deregulation of the milk market has allowed normal market forces to operate, subject to milk quotas and has, for the first time, introduced genuine competition to the dairy sector, benefiting consumers and the industry.

comments

Scottish Potatoes

The marketing of potatoes, an important cash crop for many Scottish farmers, is currently controlled by the Potato Marketing Scheme administered by the Potato Marketing Board. The Scheme will end in 1997. The Board is preparing proposals for a successor body and there will be particular Scottish interest in arrangements for the seed potato sector. Scottish seed potatoes are renowned for their high health status and quality which is backed up by a classification scheme administered by The Scottish Office. Scotland has around 600 seed potato growers, producing some 400,000 tonnes annually, with a value of 30 million.

comments

Farm and Crofter Forestry

Woodlands on farms and croft land can provide an additional source of income for those directly involved and conservation benefits for the community at large. The Government has sought to encourage farmers and crofters by:

- Providing financial assistance, in the form of annual payments, to take land out of agricultural production and convert it to woodland through the *Farm Woodland Premium Scheme*. These payments are in addition to the planting grants available through the Forestry Commission Woodland Grant Scheme and in just over 3 years since the Scheme was launched some 1,000 applications have been approved representing over 15,000 hectares of new woodlands.
- Supporting legislation, the Crofters Forestry (Scotland) Act 1991 which provided for crofters' common grazings committees to plant woodland on the common grazings subject to the approval of the landlord and the Crofters Commission and thereby permitting them to benefit from forestry grants.
- Providing financial assistance to farmers in Environmentally Sensitive Areas to exclude stock from areas of semi-natural woodland to encourage regeneration.
- Negotiating a change in the rules of the Arable Area Payments Scheme which allows farmers to count arable land entered into the Woodland Grant and Farm Woodland Premium Schemes towards their set-aside obligations.

comments

Crofter Housing

Croft houses form a significant part of the housing stock in the Highlands and Islands and, in the past, crofters have experienced poor housing conditions. The Crofters Building Grants and Loans Scheme provides grant assistance and low cost loans for the construction of new and the improvement of existing croft houses. In 1994-95, the Government spent almost 5 million on this support and, in total some 7,000 new houses have been built and more than 10,000 improvements made since the scheme began in 1912, with obvious benefits to the crofting community.

comments

Croft Entrant Scheme

The Lochaber and Argyll Croft Entrant Scheme is a recent initiative launched by the Crofters Commission in partnership with local enterprise companies. It is designed to help to retain young people in crofting communities by encouraging elderly, inactive or absentee crofters to release their land to new, young entrants.

comments

Forestry Policy

The Government's forestry policies are based on a steady expansion of tree cover, to increase the many benefits which woodlands provide, and the sustainable management of existing woods and forests. We encourage:

- sustainable, multiple purpose forestry
- safeguarding of ancient semi-natural woodlands
- enhancing the contribution of all forests to the economy and the environment
- creating a variety of woodlands and forests, including native woodlands, community woodland and farm woodlands as well as larger forests primarily to increase the supply of timber for industry.

comments

Native woodlands

Scotland's native woodlands contribute greatly to the diversity of the countryside. However they are only a remnant of what was once an extensive range of habitats. Their rich bryophyte communities and mixtures of woodland species reflect Scotland's oceanic climate, giving them an international importance. But many are unmanaged and unprotected, making little economic contribution to their locality and unable to regenerate because of grazing. In recent years a number of partnerships have been established to sustain and expand native woodland habitats. They include Scottish Native Woods, Highland Birchwoods, The Caledonian Partnership, Tayside Native Woodlands Initiative and the Northwest Sutherland Native Woodland Initiative. We are assessing the achievements of woodland initiatives throughout Britain, to identify best practices and promote them more widely.

The woodland environment is ideally suited to a wide range of recreational pursuits. Income can be generated with little additional investment in forest infrastructure. As well as providing additional income to the forest unit, recreation facilities can enhance the visitor attractiveness of a locality and contribute in that way to the local economy. The Forestry Commission is developing a recreation best practice pack for woodland owners including advice on how to make the most of opportunities and where to go for help.

Native Woods Management

Highland Birchwoods

comments

Forests to Sustain Local Communities

There is a growing interest in increasing community participation in forestry as a means of providing social and economic benefits to people in rural areas. *The Forests and People in Rural Areas Initiative* (FAPIRA), an informal partnership of Government and non-Government organisations is exploring opportunities for increasing community participation in forestry. It has published a discussion document with a view to stimulating debate on the role which forests and forestry can play in sustainable rural development and is planning to hold a conference in the spring of 1996.

The Forestry Commission, in association with The Scottish Office, Highlands and Islands Enterprise and Scottish Natural Heritage, has commissioned Aberdeen University to carry out research into the demand and opportunities for community involvement in forestry. The Scottish Rural Development Forestry Programme, an initiative by a consortium of non-Government organisations, is also active in this field and will lead to appraisals and plans for action by rural communities themselves.

Community Participation in Forest Management

Community Woodlands

comments

A Sustainable and Economic Future for Fishing

Our policies are based on the recognition that fishing in many parts of Scotland represents a traditional way of life, where the industry works in harmony with the environment. If this lifestyle is to survive into the next century, we must balance the catching of fish, which contributes to the economic viability of coastal towns, with the natural ability of fish stocks to regenerate.

comments

Our Strategy for Salmon

Scotland's wild salmon fisheries are renowned internationally and make an important contribution to Scotland's economy and to the natural heritage. A great deal of knowledge and advice on our salmon and sea trout fisheries is available. In recognition of the importance of these fisheries we have set up an eminent task force to develop, over the next year, a comprehensive strategy for the management of our salmon stocks which will take us into the next century.

We will also publish in the spring of 1996 general guidance on fish farming and the environment in order to ensure that the impact of present and future development on the natural heritage is appropriately managed.

comments

Tourism

The key challenges which face Scottish tourism apply to the whole country. It is a diffuse industry, spreading across a number of economic activities and built on many businesses, of which a good number are small.

We reviewed support to tourism in 1993 and as a result published a National Strategic Plan for Scottish Tourism in November 1994 following widespread consultation with the industry. It sets out a framework for action that can be adopted by local interests and adapted to their needs. Its importance is in the focus it gives to the key issues. It proposes as its main objectives to:

- create new and improve existing facilities
- promote tourism in a more effective and co-ordinated way at all levels
- enhance skills

The *Tourism and the Environment Task Force* has been established reflecting the opportunities to develop and promote more imaginative holiday packages based on the natural environment. A growing interest in the environment, natural history and remote places has produced a demand for "green holidays" which Scotland is well placed to serve.

comments

Our Rural Transport Objective

To enhance the accessibility of rural areas, recognising the particular circumstances facing rural travellers and the needs of the rural economy.

comments

Roads

200 Roads are crucial to access in rural areas, and rural economies are critically dependent on road transport for conveying production materials and finished goods. The Scottish Office has sustained a very high commitment to the development of the National Road Network. It is now possible to make return trips in a day which would have been unthinkable 20 or 30 years ago. Consequently rural areas benefit significantly from enhanced accessibility and quicker communication. The A9, the A90, A74(M), the A1 and the A96 all serve large areas of rural Scotland. The major upgradings of these routes over the last 20 years have been outstanding achievements, as have the improvements to the A75 (the strategic link between the mainland motorway network and the Northern Ireland ferry port at Stranraer) and the A830 Mallaig road.

201 These improvements not only facilitate access but also make a tangible contribution to eliminating feelings of isolation and remoteness in very large areas of rural Scotland. The substantial capital resources made available to local authorities in the past decade to develop the local road infrastructure have also contributed to significantly enhanced communication. The resultant savings in transportation costs to rural businesses are substantial and have been of great importance in the development of industry and the economy of rural Scotland.

Skye Bridge

Village Gates: Langholm

comments



Care Assistant in Grantown on Spey

comments

Guidance on the Scottish Rural Partnership

The Scottish Office will publish guidance on the operation of local partnerships and the new Rural Partnership Fund. This will be part of the overall support The Scottish Office intends to give to the establishment of the Scottish Rural Partnership system.

comments

The Rural Charter Checklist

The Government will give further encouragement to those who provide services in rural areas to take account of the particular needs of their customers. Within the framework of the Citizen's Charter, the Government will ask the Scottish National Rural Partnership to consult on and prepare a Rural Services Charter Checklist for Scotland which will assist service providers to assess whether they are meeting the needs of rural people and make changes to improve rural services. The partnership will also be asked to consider the role of local rural partnerships in implementing the checklist and formulating joint approaches to service provision.

comments

Comment Form to Scottish Office

Thank you for browsing our World Wide Web pages.

You are invited to complete this form if you would like further information or wish to offer views on any matter in the document Rural Scotland.

Your name

Your return e-mail address

Your postal address

Your questions/comments

Submit Comments

Clear Form

The Scottish National Rural Partnership

Building on the firm foundation provided by the *Rural Focus Group*, we now propose to establish the *Scottish National Rural Partnership* whose work should include:

- **as its main task, support and advice to the local *Rural Partnership Groups*;**
- **encouraging and co-ordinating the establishment of local rural partnerships throughout Scotland;**
- **advising Ministers on the disbursement of the new *Scottish Rural Partnership Fund*;**
- **keeping under review progress towards the overall aims of rural policy;**
- **sponsoring and overseeing a programme of research, using the wealth of relevant talent in Scotland, with the aim of identifying and disseminating information on good practice in local rural development.**

Its membership would be based on that of the Rural Focus Group, but we will consider whether membership should be extended in some areas, for example a strengthened representation of the main land-owning and land-user groups. We would look for continued commitment from each of its constituent bodies reinforced by an annual meeting of the chairs of each organisation to review achievements over the past year and to determine the programme for the next.

We recognise that it is for Government to take a lead in the development of the Scottish Rural Partnership network. Following publication of more detailed guidance, we will work with other rural organisations to mount a major conference in the spring of 1996 to bring together rural communities, Government agencies, the private sector and voluntary groups to pool expertise and concert action.

The Scottish National Rural Partnership

comments

Comment Form to Scottish Office

Thank you for browsing our World Wide Web pages.

You are invited to complete this form if you would like to communicate with the Scottish Office on the subject of Scottish Nation Rural Partnerships.

Your name

Your return e-mail address

Your postal address

Your questions/comments

Submit Comments

Clear Form

Scottish Local Rural Partnerships

While machinery is in place at national level to foster an integrated approach to rural policy, for example the Rural Focus Group, there is considerable scope for strengthening partnership working at a more local level. This is a theme which emerged strongly from the consultations carried out for this White Paper. There are already many examples of local partnerships for particular purposes, as described in the progress report by the Rural Focus Group, but we believe the time is now right to encourage local partnerships on a wider front.

Local partnerships, both in terms of the bodies represented on them, and the issues they address, should reflect local circumstances. It would be wrong to attempt to impose a single model on the vast range of different circumstances throughout rural Scotland. But the key commitments should be:

- **putting the needs and priorities of rural communities first;**
- **Government, agencies, local authorities, and the voluntary and private sectors, working together in an integrated way.**

The Government will encourage and assist local rural partnerships through:-

- **publishing guidance on how local partnerships might operate;**
- **establishing a new Scottish Rural Partnership Fund to provide pump-priming assistance to local partnerships;**
- **promoting a programme of research on the identification and dissemination of good practice in local rural development.**

We will shortly publish more detailed guidance on these issues. We expect that the Local Rural Partnerships would work on a range of issues for the area concerned, depending on local priorities. Topics that existing local partnerships have considered include:

- **improving the prospects for economic development in the area;**
- **issues relating to land use planning;**
- **the delivery of local services in a way most geared to local needs;**
- **local transport;**
- **ways to encourage the most sustainable use of the natural resources of the area.**

Rural Action Network

The membership of the local partnership should reflect the kinds of issues that it wishes to cover and the body that leads the partnership will similarly be the most appropriate to local circumstances. We expect that the new councils would certainly be represented on the local partnership and that representatives of the local communities would also be included, through community councils or other relevant groups.

The basic functions of local partnerships might include:

- **preparing a local strategy, taking stock of the overall needs and priorities for rural development in the local area and the policies available to achieve this; perhaps drawing on the work local authorities are doing on Local Agenda 21 plans;**
- **considering the scope for more effective local service delivery, including opportunities for joint working between the partners, shared use of buildings or other resources and a more integrated approach to providing information to local people about the services and assistance available;**
- **providing a focus for promoting and responding to community-led initiatives.**

Local Rural Partnerships would operate on a voluntary basis and each prospective partner would need to decide what staff resources could be committed to further the aims of the partnership. The partnerships would have to operate within the framework of established national policies, for example, on agriculture and forestry.

As well as including representatives of local communities, they would work with the community groups of various kinds which already exist in most parts of rural Scotland, including, for example, Scottish Women's Rural Institutes, local farmers' groups, community associations and various bodies formed to cover particular interests. The aim would be to reflect the needs and wishes of local residents and to encourage local people to undertake their own projects and initiatives for their area.

Each *Local Rural Partnership* would find its own way of achieving this kind of local involvement. Experience from the LEADER programme and elsewhere suggests that successful community-based development is labour intensive. In many cases the use of animateurs or community development agents can be helpful in giving communities the leadership and confidence to pursue their own objectives. There is already a large number of such community development agents at work in rural Scotland. They are often local people who know the area and its residents well and, frequently on a voluntary basis, have taken the lead in representing local views when the occasion arises. The *Local Rural Partnerships* might encourage greater community involvement by:

- **offering wider opportunities for communities to have a voice in decision-making, through representation on committees, community-led exercises, participation projects;**
- **ensuring that sufficient information and expertise is available to local people on sources of funding, opportunities for involvement and making their views known, including the employment of officers dedicated to that task;**
- **taking stock of existing community development agents and considering the need for increased numbers of these, perhaps employed by one of the partners, or through support for existing services;**
- **setting out the remit of community development agents, in terms of encouraging the formation of community groups, taking forward community projects on behalf of the partners and representing the needs and wishes of communities;**
- **identifying training for existing animateurs, through community education and other services.**

Many agencies outside Government have been working hard to achieve greater self-awareness for rural communities. A number of partnership arrangements are described in "*Rural Focus: Progress Since Framework*" published simultaneously with this document.

Scottish Local Rural Partnerships

The Arkleton Centre for Rural Development Research

comments

Comment Form to Scottish Office

Thank you for browsing our World Wide Web pages.

You are invited to complete this form if you would like to communicate with the Scottish Office on the subject of Scottish Local Rural Partnerships.

Your name

Your return e-mail address

Your postal address

Your questions/comments

Submit Comments

Clear Form

The Scottish Rural Partnership Fund

In order to assist the formation of local rural partnerships, and to encourage local community involvement, we will set up a *Scottish Rural Partnership Fund* to:

- bring together a number of existing small grant schemes relevant to rural Scotland;
- offer financial support to projects proposed by local rural partnerships on behalf of communities;
- part fund the initial costs incurred in developing local rural partnerships.

The Scottish Office offers a number of small grant schemes relevant to rural Scotland. We propose to bring the administration of these schemes together to enable a more strategic approach to be taken. In addition to continuing the funding programmes of the existing schemes the new fund would offer:

- a *Rural Challenge Fund* which will support projects proposed by local rural partnerships on behalf of local community groups, with the emphasis on innovative projects or those that because of their small size or nature might not interest or fall between other funding agencies;
- assistance to local partnerships for secretarial and administrative costs;
- a contribution towards the employment of community development agents by local rural partners;
- support for the training of community development agents, through community education services, resources such as the Arkleton Centre or locally-decided means.

The resources which can be made available for the new Rural Partnership Fund will be determined in the annual Public Expenditure Survey.

The Scottish Rural Partnership Fund

The Existing Grant Schemes

comments

Comment Form to Scottish Office

Thank you for browsing our World Wide Web pages.

You are invited to complete this form if you would like to communicate with the Scottish Office on the subject of the Scottish Ru Partnership Fund.

Your name

Your return e-mail address

Your postal address

Your questions/comments

Submit Comments

Clear Form

Comment Form to Scottish Office

Thank you for browsing our World Wide Web pages.

You are invited to complete this form if you would like to communicate with the Scottish Office on other White Paper issues. Please use the appropriate e-mail form if you wish to communicate on the Scottish National Rural Partnerships, the Scottish Local Rural Partnerships or the Scottish Rural Partnership Fund. There is also an e-mail form if you would like further information or wish to offer views on any matter in the document Rural Scotland.

Your name

Your return e-mail address

Your postal address

Your questions/comments

Submit Comments

Clear Form

Churches In Rural Communities

Church involvement in rural communities is varied and depends on the individual members of the congregation making their contribution, which is constrained by small congregational numbers and remoteness. Money is an important factor but not as important as the individuals and their role. For example, the Episcopal Church seeks to work with all age groups in the community, from babies and toddlers with the creation of mother and toddler groups, pre-school playgroups and after school clubs, to pensioners by providing day care and community transport for the elderly. It offers counselling and befriending schemes and family centres. Some training and employment programmes and youth clubs for young people are provided and it is involved with local councils, community and village hall associations, and housing associations. Such involvement with a housing association led to church land being developed into rented houses prompted by the needs of the community.

comments

Rural Water and Sewerage Grants

We fully recognise the high costs of infrastructure in rural areas. In particular, the earlier system of grants has been successful in stimulating the provision of water and sewerage services in rural areas. In place of the grant scheme, we have placed on the new Water Authorities a specific duty to have regard especially to the interests of rural customers and we will take account of this duty in providing resources to the Authorities. Thus the interests of rural customers will be central to the arrangements for service provision put in place by the authorities. We will review the effectiveness of these arrangements after the first year of operation.

comments

The "*Make a Difference*" Initiative

Volunteering has a vital role to play in the life of rural communities where people can be remote from services. Volunteers can bring significant social, economic and personal values to local communities. The range and extent of volunteering in rural communities in Scotland is well known, especially through such organisations as the Scottish Women's Rural Institutes and the Scottish Women's Royal Voluntary Service. As part of its Make a Difference Initiative, the Government wishes to encourage volunteering in all aspects of life.

The report "*Make a Difference: An Outline Volunteering Strategy for the UK*", published in June 1995, was produced by a team drawn from the volunteering, public and private sectors: it made 81 recommendations for strengthening and enhancing volunteering. Key elements of the Government's response to the report include Youth Challenge which will provide:

- a volunteering opportunity by the end of 1997 to all 15-25 year olds in the United Kingdom who wish to volunteer
- funding for 50 innovative projects throughout the United Kingdom which will help develop volunteering by young and older people
- a national media campaign to promote volunteering
- a new *Make a Difference Award* to acknowledge volunteering.

A Scottish Office Task Force has been established to consider how best the recommendations can be taken forward throughout Scotland. The Task Force will look to increasing the opportunities for young people to volunteer and to extending the network of volunteer bureaux throughout Scotland. This will build on the work presently being carried out by Volunteer Development Scotland through four Scottish Office funded pilot volunteer projects which are testing various methods of encouraging greater numbers of volunteers and matching them with relevant volunteering opportunities. These projects have a rural or island focus:

- a network project throughout Highland Region involving nine councils of voluntary service to examine the problems involved in providing opportunities for volunteering in geographically disadvantaged areas;
- a partnership project based in Dumfries with an outreach centre in Upper Nithsdale providing volunteering opportunities with a council of voluntary service;
- a volunteer information and placement project in the Isle of Lewis
- a project for Stirling and its surrounding rural areas is looking at the development of a "portable" service approach which could be used to make volunteering more accessible to rural areas.

All projects will run until at least March 1997. The lessons learned from the projects will help to develop the *Make a Difference initiative* to strengthen the volunteering network throughout Scotland, particularly in rural areas.

[Back](#)

The Government's Policies for the Rural Communities of Scotland

We will work in partnership to enable rural Scotland to be:

- economically prosperous, with a range of job opportunities which will enable those who live in rural communities, native or newcomer, to enjoy worthwhile ways of life.
- vigorous in its community life supported by good local infrastructure and quality services.
- culturally confident, cherishing local traditions and distinctive ways of life, and able to adapt to and benefit from changing circumstances.
- able to protect, conserve and enhance its outstanding natural environment.

comments

SPAN

will offer a partnership approach on the superhighway, in particular:

- the development of demonstration projects to present some of the possible applications to businesses;
- a series of awareness-raising seminars to run from autumn 1995 to spring 1996;
- an independent expert advice service and source of information for businesses interested in applying the technology to enhance their own operations.

comments

Scottish Rural Partnership on the Internet

The Scottish Office will be exploring the benefits which the superhighway can bring to rural communities through increasing use of the Internet and World Wide Web.

comments

SECTION 1

The Background

THE RURAL WHITE PAPER

In January 1995 The Secretary of State for Scotland announced that the Scottish Office would undertake a review of the Government's rural policies and the mechanisms for delivering them. He added that this would be published in a White Paper in the autumn of 1995.

There has never been a definitive statement of government policy on rural Scotland. The Rural White Paper follows the publication of the Scottish Office Rural Framework in 1992, and the subsequent establishment of the Rural Focus Group. The Scottish Office Rural Framework adopted a thematic approach to opening debate on rural policy, programmes and mechanisms for their delivery. These themes are: Community Involvement, Diversity, Quality, Local Added Value, Effective Service Delivery, Networks and Communications, Europe and Sustainability. The Rural Focus Group which comprises representatives from The Scottish Office, Government agencies, the Convention of Scottish Local Authorities and the voluntary sector, has continued discussion and examination of policies using this thematic framework.

The consultations and discussions that have taken place during May and June 1995 have been influenced by the Rural Framework Themes although those used in the consultation have varied from those identified in the Scottish Office Rural Framework.

THE SCOTTISH OFFICE REMIT

At the end of April 1995, Rural Forum was commissioned by the Scottish Office to undertake a consultation exercise comprising two elements: four workshop sessions for invited participants and four open seminars. In addition Rural Forum with the University of Dundee Centre for Planning undertook an issues questionnaire to inform the consultations as they proceeded.

RURAL FORUM

Rural Forum is an alliance of 23 non governmental organisations with a broad concern for rural Scotland. These sponsors cover a wide spectrum of interest that include: environmental, agricultural, educational, trade union, church, consumer, gaelic and business organisations. Rural Forum also has in its membership a wide range of local community organisations from all parts of rural Scotland including the areas covered by all the Regional and Island Councils. Furthermore, Rural Forum is supported by 43 of Scotland's rural Local Authorities making up the largest part of COSLA's Rural Affairs Committee.

Rural Forum is therefore ideally placed to draw together a range of views and stimulate debate in all parts of the country.

As a stimulus to that debate Rural Forum has, over the past few years, commissioned and undertaken research into a wide range of issues that provides a unique insight to life in rural Scotland as experienced by those living and working there.

comments

SECTION 2

The Process

THE PUBLIC SEMINAR SERIES

A major part of the consultation process was a series of open seminars that took place in June in Inverness, Perth, Inverurie and Lockerbie. The purpose was to identify, at a fairly detailed level, the issues that could be included in the White Paper and the measures to address these effectively. Although it was made clear that a degree of realism was needed, radical ideas were encouraged. Each of the four seminars were widely advertised through direct mail leaflets and the press and radio. The seminars were attended by a total of 242 people, ranging from 91 in Inverness to 39 in Perth. Briefing for the seminars, given to partnerships, is contained in Annex A.

Each of the seminars followed the same programme with an official from the Scottish Office presenting the background to the Rural White Paper. This was followed by a short presentation drawing on Rural Forum's research into rural disadvantage and the questionnaire undertaken by the University of Dundee. The presentations were made by Professor Mark Shucksmith, Dr Stuart Black both of the University of Aberdeen, Allan Watt of the University of Dundee and Dermot Grimson of Rural Forum. The purpose of this presentation was to encourage the participants to consider the issues that had been raised by people living and working in rural Scotland.

The remainder of each seminar was devoted to a series of structured workshop sessions. The first session aimed to develop a future vision for rural Scotland with the second session focusing on current realities and the final session identifying the barriers between current realities and the future vision and ways in which these might be overcome. The result was a long and wide ranging list of ideas and the outcome of each of the workshop sessions for all the seminars is contained in Section 4.

At the end of each seminar each of the workshop groups were invited to report back on the three key measures that should be included in the Rural White Paper. This enabled some feedback to be given on the nature of the discussions at the different workshop sessions. Each of the workshop sessions had a facilitator and a scribe present to report back on the discussions.

THE WORKSHOP SERIES

The second element of the consultation programme was a series of four workshops that were organised by invitation. The workshops were organised on four distinct themes: Community Involvement, Sustainable Development, Effective Service Delivery and Integration. They were attended by a total of 51 people. Each session was organised to a similar pattern.

The workshops aimed to focus thinking on issues and measures that could realistically be addressed in the White Paper.

The first part of each of the four sessions was devoted to identifying issues and placing them on an axis of importance and feasibility. The second task was to examine how the issues identified as being important, but not feasible, could be made practically achievable. Having thus identified important issues which could be addressed a series of possible measures were then discussed which might be included in the White Paper.

The discussion took place under Chatham House Rules to enable free and frank discussion and reports of each of the sessions are summarised on the same basis in Section 4.

All the workshops were chaired by Deirdre Hutton, Chairman of Rural Forum and facilitated by Professor Greg Lloyd of the Centre for Planning Research at the University of Dundee. A Scottish Office official attended each of the workshops and a wide range of other participants were drawn from different backgrounds and interests.

WRITTEN RESPONSES

In March and April 1995, the University of Dundee Centre for Planning and Rural Forum organised a questionnaire survey to identify the key issues in rural Scotland from a wide range of perspectives.

The questionnaire was sent to 1400 individuals drawn from Rural Forum's membership and other contacts databases. This included local government officials, farmers, staff with environmental voluntary organisation sector, councillors, MPs, officials in government departments and agencies business people and many others. There was a 14% return and responses were analysed at the University of Dundee.

Written responses were also submitted by participants of the workshops. The results of these and the wider questionnaire are summarised in Section 5.

OTHER CONSULTATIONS

During the consultation period Rural Forum was involved in encouraging wider discussion on matters of concern for the Rural White Paper. In particular local Councils for Voluntary Service in the more remote parts of the country were invited to organise local workshops. Rural Forum also organised with the Scottish Council for Voluntary Organisations, a workshop on ethnic minorities in rural areas. A short report of this is included in Annex B.

comments

SECTION 3

The Seminar Series

The following section summarises the issues raised by the consultation programme. The quotations used are extracts from these responses and are intended to give a flavour of the views expressed. They are not necessarily statements of fact. The sub-headings correspond to three stages followed by people in thinking through the issues, moving from 'visions', to 'realities', to 'barriers'.

VISIONS FOR RURAL SCOTLAND

People's vision for rural Scotland is most clearly articulated in terms of the balance, vibrancy and viability of rural communities. A population structure, balanced between young and old, occupation, class, locals to incomers and different cultures is the desired end-result. There is then a host of other visions which, in the main, contribute to this.

The words used to describe healthy populations and communities include "vibrant", "lively", "viable and "healthy". It is not seen as a static situation but one in which there is "renewal and regeneration" and the potential to be "self-sustaining". An increase of population in more marginal areas and "a reversal of the out-migration trend" is looked for.

Above all, a healthy community would be one "where young people want to live". The retention of young people, or the ability to attract them back, is taken as a basic indicator of viability.

Healthy communities would be "inclusive" and not divided by excessive inequalities. The vision is of greater fairness in economic and other opportunities, rather than cultural homogeneity.

The link between balanced populations and the quality of services is noted: "Communities in rural areas will be a sufficient size to retain and sustain local facilities such as a shop, primary school etc."

"The over-riding aim must be to create healthy population structures within rural communities. Incumbent upon this is the provision of economic, social, educational, and cultural opportunities which can sustain a healthy population".

It is recognised that vibrant communities are built on practical foundations and a host of visions on employment, housing, access to services, education and so on are expressed.

ECONOMY

Central to viable communities is a strong local economy. It is recognised that the rural economy is part of larger economic processes, but equally it is seen as having its own distinct features:

"A rural economic base depending on a balanced sustainable economic system, of an appropriate scale for the area, with a large positive balance of payment deriving from value being added to local produce, and import substitution"

"Small scale, locally based and controlled businesses, where income generated remains within the community"

The importance of careful management of the economy is recognised: "... efficient and well thought out policy and practice in traditional industries such as farming, fishing and forestry, with a particular emphasis on exports".

EMPLOYMENT

People are seen as able to live and work in rural areas by virtue of their employment. A strong and diverse economy is seen as going hand in hand with an "increased diversity and quality of employment opportunities".

Such jobs enable communities to hang on to their youth and vitality by "retaining talent".

Distinct characteristics and patterns to rural work are envisaged: "An integrated approach to employment, for example between sectors such as fishing and agriculture"

HOUSING

Clearly, if people are to stay in an area, they need a place to live. Aspirations for homes are summed up by "Appropriate, affordable and available housing in rural areas". Linked to this vision is a hope that restrictions on the availability of land and what might be done with it could be eased. A certain priority for local people is implied.

ACCESS TO SERVICES

The vision is of "A place where rural communities are given adequate service provision in their own area". The ideal is described in terms of appropriate services, of a suitable standard, that all people can access.

Information exchange is seen as an important service in itself and a key to making other services more accessible. Equally, transport is regarded as a vital element in service delivery. The view is expressed that a rural area with effective services would be "a place where the specific and unique requirements for supported subsidised transport provision are recognised, particularly with reference to island communities where transport creates major obstacles to development".

EDUCATION AND TRAINING

People see education, from pre-school to university level, as central to improving quality of life. This vision extends to training which is seen as bridging education and employment. Education and training would take on more of the particular features and unique characteristics of the areas in which it was based.

"School and life-long learning at the centre of the community"...

"Education will be more readily accessible and a University in the Highlands will be under development" ...

Training will be provided locally with greater flexibility to encourage those in part-time employment ... the quality of training will be high and relevant to those living in rural areas".

"The delivery of training will be undertaken in imaginative ways using high technology, block release and on the job training".

"Build up of local skill-base through training".

DEMOCRACY AND PARTICIPATION

In a future rural Scotland, people wish to see themselves with greater opportunities to participate in shaping their lives. They also wish to be fairly represented. Central to this vision is greater local involvement in the decision making process and a greater ability to manage local resources.

"A more localised, democratic and accountable decision making process ... authentic empowerment of individuals and communities and greater transparency and accountability at the decision making level"...

"Local accountability" ... "Local empowerment" ...

"Authentic community representation and participation"...

"... greater local control of natural resources".

SUSTAINABILITY

Visions for sustainable development emphasise the link between economy and environment.

"Our dream of Scotland is of a place where careful environmental policy and long term planning has resulted in an enhanced and restored natural environment. ... The (resulting) increase in available resources is at least as important as the purely ecological benefits."

CULTURE

As with the environment, the vision for culture is one in which our existing treasures are protected and enhanced, and a proper set of measures are in place to ensure their long term future.

" ... varied and unique culture ... sound and encouraged to develop".

" ... local identity, diversity and collective self confidence".

"Proper recognition of the role of culture and its economic potential".

CURRENT REALITIES

Inevitably, the realities identified tend to be the problems faced by rural people. Some realities, however, are positive aspects of rural living which may be maintained and enhanced.

Rural Scotland is recognised as having certain features that present particular challenges to policymakers: remoteness, scattered populations which are difficult to service, high transport costs, and so on. There are benefits associated with some of these characteristics. Individuals and communities may have a strong sense of identity. There is a distinct culture and set of traditions. People are self-reliant and have different aspirations. It is a safer and healthier environment to live in.

Nonetheless, most realities reflect a feeling that problems are not being tackled in the best, or most efficient manner, and that opportunities are being missed. There is as much a call for better use of existing resources as for extra support. The sub-section on "integration and co-ordination" summarises peoples' views on the reality of existing management.

POPULATION

In certain areas, there is felt to be excessive "outward migration of people". Particularly of the young and active which leaves rural areas diminished in terms of the economic and social options they offer to those that remain.

People refer to an "exodus of youth" and a "loss of talent". "Young people are leaving island and rural communities because of lack of employment, housing and other opportunities". The result is "ageing populations".

Incomers can bring new blood and enthusiasm, but often have different values from locals. This may be seen as a threat, as in comments referring to the "dilution of indigenous population and lack of understanding of way of life".

People feel that the quality and cohesion of their communities is being threatened by growing divisions; "exclusion" and signs of a "two-tier" society. Differences between "incomers" and "locals" are exacerbated unnecessarily. Exclusion is reinforced by negative trends in a range of areas such as employment, housing and service provision.

In many areas there is a "lack of confidence". A sense of "pessimism" and "cynicism" about the prospects for improvement. People may feel "powerless". There is a "lack of local people willing to act as leaders".

Rural areas close to cities are seen as being particularly vulnerable to the "bleeding of community life to nearby urban centres".

ECONOMY

Rural economies are generally thought of as being in poor health. People refer to "fragile local economies" where "value-adding is not occurring locally". It is felt that "there is a declining manufacturing economy in rural areas and reliance on the service sector is not seen as sustainable".

There is a feeling that the economic approaches being pursued elsewhere are not always the most beneficial for rural areas: "Market forces do not help the rural economy".

Traditional rural industries are seen as threatened. Again attention is drawn to the negative effect of external priorities: "farms are polarising in size to large scale V's small scale initiatives with a problem area for medium sized farms" ... "crofting is in overall decline" ... "the CAP is not helpful to rural Scotland" ... "fishery regulations are destroying Scotland's fishing industry".

Many rural people are caught between higher prices and lower wages. "The generally higher prices in rural areas along with lower wages ensure that less money is available within the local economy. The inability of local shops to compete with larger stores entails that people shop elsewhere and this in turn ensures that prices have to increase further at local level. The higher cost of petrol adds to the cost of transport, of which there is inadequate provision, and rural households often require at least one car as a matter of necessity".

Transport is often seen as one of the most disproportionate costs: "It is cheaper to go to Paris than Stornaway" ... "The cost of transport for the delivery of goods to rural areas and the transporting of goods from rural areas is prohibitive".

EMPLOYMENT

Employment in rural areas was characterised as having limited options and low wages: "Low pay industries are prevalent in rural areas".

There is a perception that many rural areas suffer from high unemployment, that employment opportunities are decreasing, and that stability or certainty in job markets is a thing of the past. Employment demanded a high degree of mobility which prevented people from remaining in an area and contributing to the community.

Peoples' views are of an overly narrow economic base with resulting "over dependence on certain employers and a lack of diversity".

To obtain a sufficient salary, it was felt that many people had to maintain several jobs, adapt to seasonal patterns of employment and move between the formal and informal economy.

HOUSING

The view is expressed that the reality for many people, especially the young or those on low incomes, is that housing is simply not available.

That which is available to those of limited means is frequently below tolerable standards. The options for those unable to buy are curtailed by "less diversity of housing types and tenure" and a "Private rented sector in poor condition".

People perceive a growing problem of rural homelessness and a worrying level of "Hidden homelessness".

Housing difficulties for local people are compounded by houses going for second homes. Attention is drawn to the negative consequences of peoples' homes and working lives being separated: "People live in the community but work elsewhere".

ACCESS TO SERVICES

There is a feeling that services have difficulty in reaching out to rural people and, in turn, rural people are often limited in their ability to meet providers 'half-way'.

Poor co-ordination of services is thought to limit their accessibility. Likewise, inadequate information prevents people from taking up services. A centralisation of service provision is noted which also reduces their extension. Views expressed describe " ... a lack of quality services for rural areas" .. "services are being withdrawn". Often people do not have the information that would tell them what services are available.

People in rural areas with low incomes do not have the ability to buy in services. Nor can they afford to overcome the practical barriers to access. Chief amongst these is child care. Relative to their urban counterparts, rural parents feel that child care services are scant and expensive.

Transport is referred to as a second major hurdle. Those without a private car can find themselves severely limited in their access to services, or heavily reliant on the goodwill of others. Paradoxically, the difficulties people have in reaching out to services can lead to a situation in which "services are underused".

The lack of in-situ services and a "general lack of choice" is seen as instrumental in forcing people, especially elderly, to move away.

EDUCATION AND TRAINING

References are made to: "Inadequate pre and post school education" and "a lack of higher education". A lack of "extra-curricular activities and specialist teachers" is noted. The quality of rural schools is thought to vary considerably between regions.

" ... no positive linkage between training and employment".

"lack of training at a local level".

The above quotes convey a feeling that training provision is generally inadequate or inappropriate. It tends not to train people in the sorts of activities that go on in their area, and is often delivered without sufficient flexibility to be useful to those who have shifting work patterns.

DEMOCRACY AND PARTICIPATION

There is a feeling that "policies are made elsewhere" and that they are applied with little or no sensitivity to rural areas. The communication of decision making to people is poor, an issue felt particularly strongly in relation to the planning system. There is mutual misunderstanding. Organisations are accused of lacking flexibility in their dealings with local people.

Consultations are not felt to be a genuine opportunity for people to become involved: "Local people do not always feel that they have been adequately consulted or enabled to participate".

There is unease about the role of unelected bodies.

Community Councils in particular are seen as a disappointment and a lost opportunity. People refer to difficulties in getting people involved, the lack of a clear role or function, under funding and a generally low profile.

SUSTAINABILITY

The rural environment is thought by many to be moving away from sustainability. People express a "concern about the degeneration of the natural environment". Threats are typically associated with economic activities in rural areas: "Current activities damage ecology and landscape".

CULTURE

Traditional cultural attributes are widely seen as retreating or under threat, for example a "threat to Gaelic language and culture". Cultural activities are seen as the frequent victims of underfunding and unavailability in rural areas: "cultural and artistic activities are poorly supported and scattered".

On the activities and interests of young people, it is felt that there is a "lack of social activities and venues".

INTEGRATION AND CO-ORDINATION

People are primarily concerned with the failure to integrate and co-ordinate amongst agencies. This is most noticeable in relation to social services and transport. The reality of rural policy and implementation is perceived as being without adequate integration or co-ordination.

"Current fragmentation of approach is a poor use of resources to produce an inferior result" ... "it favours competition rather than collaboration".

It is felt that this leads to confusion and misunderstanding. Comments emphasise the "multiplicity of agencies and the confusion this causes the public as well as the difficulties it engenders in terms of communication and accountability".

BARRIERS TO PROGRESS

To move from current realities in rural Scotland to future visions, it is necessary to overcome a number of barriers. Some barriers can be seen to stem from within communities and from essential characteristics of rural areas such as remoteness and sparsity of population. Most relate to the broader context within which communities operate and, in particular, the performance of the institutions who shape this context.

EMPLOYMENT

A "lack of employment opportunities" and the often low quality and wages of existing jobs are seen as important barriers to vibrant and healthy communities. The barriers to job creation tend to be laid at the door of general economic trends which may have a magnified or skewed effect on peripheries. Aspects of national economic policy come in for criticism;

"Market forces" and "commercialisation" for example are associated with a withdrawal and centralisation of economic activity. The privatisation programme has resulted in the loss of large numbers of skilled employees, and a loss of such employment opportunities, as BT, Hydro-Electric, Forestry Commission and so on centralise their activities and withdraw from regional and local centres.

In sectors such as agriculture and fisheries, it is recognised that the ability of national government to engage in reform of European common policies is of paramount importance.

The scope to develop alternative economic models, based on local resources, is seen as hampered by an internal lack of "confidence", "vision", "management skills", and "local capital", and external factors such as "inflexible", "unsympathetic" and "restrictive" policies and planning controls.

HOUSING

The ability of people to stay in, or enter, a rural area is severely restricted by the "lack of affordable housing", its limited availability, the lack of choice and poor quality.

The poor condition of the rented housing sector and the poor quality and security of tied housing compound this problem. The "right-to-buy" policy is seen as having a detrimental effect.

A typical view was that: "Solutions to the housing problem are retarded by the high cost of construction in rural areas, the lack of available land and the cost of infrastructural and other services ... There is also a lack of provision of special units to take account of the requirements of care in the community".

TRANSPORT

The high cost and lack of choice in transport presents barriers to the social and economic activities of individuals. The disproportionate amount of the household budget spent on transport reduces spending in other areas.

Transport costs are also a serious constraint on the capacity of rural businesses to import and export. They have a knock on effect on other prices causing a "rural inflation".

SERVICES

Where this is a lack of affordable child care in rural areas this limits the ability of parents to take part in social and economic life. It is also seen as a serious hindrance to volunteer work and community involvement generally.

The perceived inflexibility of service delivery compromises its ability to meet diverse and changing local needs. The ability of the benefit system is to respond to the flexible, seasonal, pluriactive work patterns prevalent in rural areas is questioned. There is a feeling that more could be done in the way of setting and meeting "targets" and "standards".

The role of existing rural institutions such as schools and post offices in providing, or having the potential to provide, a wide range of services was felt to be worthy of recognition. Barriers to multiple use stemming from over-narrow rules and inflexible budgets would need to be overcome to fulfil this role. Better use of existing community "centres" is seen as vital in overcoming restrictions on peoples' access to services caused by a "lack of information".

Nationally pursued policies such as privatisation are seen to be particularly inappropriate for rural services. The privatisation of utilities and their subsequent performance is seen as contrary to rural interests. Vital public services are left without a "social remit". Similarly, the pursuit of ideas such as "internal markets" and "market testing" are seen as contrary to effective service delivery.

RESOURCES

The limitations placed on funding for rural areas are an obvious constraint, but so too is the way that it is spent; "the main barrier is money" ... "is how to spend the money". In terms of absolute amounts it is felt that an important barrier is the lack of a "level playing field" with rural funding. Behind this is an inadequate understanding of the comparative situations based on equal and sensitive indicators. There is a suspicion that the seriousness of the rural situation is masked by "hidden disadvantage".

To access available resources, people must go through procedures that are themselves seen as a barrier: "The system of

funding is deficient with respect to co-ordination" ... "a multiplicity of sources" ... "there is an obsession with the process rather than the product" ... "Individuals and communities have to allocate considerable time and resources to accessing funding rather than developing an idea or a project".

Limited access to resources is seen as stemming from a "lack of influence and ownership over land and property; for example the sale of forestry assets outwith the area". Greater emphasis is placed on land tenure arrangements as a constraint on the availability and productive use of land-based resources, than as a barrier to good stewardship:

"The land market, tenure and ownership system militates against access to, and availability of, land. This extends to the foreshores, owned and controlled by the Crown Estate Commissioners, and inhibits appropriate development. Land going out of crofting and the inability to create new crofts entails that fewer people have access to land holdings. The requirement to create a new form of landholding system, therefore, becomes desirable".

INTEGRATION AND CO-ORDINATION

The administration of rural areas is not helped by what is seen as a "lack of understanding at the top", a "lack of rural awareness" and a legacy of "top down" decision making.

People and agencies feel hampered by a lack of clarity on the context within which they work. A "clear policy lead from government" is called for. The absence of policy or strategy is perhaps most keenly felt in the area of transport and is perceived as a principal barrier to overcoming the numerous problems associated with this.

A major barrier to the effective formulation and delivery of policy is the "lack of integration and co-operation between and within agencies, both national and local". There is "conflict between organisations; for example tourism and housing ... a lack of communication". "Issues fall between agencies". Grant structures are thought to reflect this "fragmented approach" and militate against integration and diversity at a local level.

Genuine partnerships with a role for diverse interests are undermined by the unequal status of 'community' partners: "The role of the voluntary sector ... is undervalued and underfunded which prevents it from realising its full potential". Community involvement is seen as being too heavily dependent on the goodwill and free time of individuals. Genuine involvement is seen as being conditional on more support and skills being made available to communities.

The lack of a social remit in some agencies is seen as limiting their ability to engage effectively in rural development. It is felt that there is "Nobody to promote human beings". The political, and especially financial, timetables of organisations can be at odds with rural communities who do not work to a financial year.

LOCAL DEMOCRACY

The prospects for a better understanding of local needs and aspirations, and for more appropriate policies and measures to meet these, are seen as seriously curtailed by the weaknesses of local institutions, and the failure to redress these. This contributes to feelings of "powerlessness", "apathy", "lack of confidence" and "unaccountability".

"Lack of local democracy" ... "No subsidiarity in decision making"... "Policies made elsewhere" ... "Distance from decision makers"

"ineffective methods for community involvement".

"the role of community councillors is not always representative".

SKILLS AND TRAINING

Limited access to training, because of poor provision or under resourcing, and its quality are seen as barriers to improving the skill base in rural areas.

Training that is "not tailored to local conditions" results in skills that don't meet the needs of the local economy. The "loss of local apprenticeships" further compromises the match between training and needs. With increasing emphasis on community involvement and 'bottom up' approaches, training in "community development action and leadership" would enhance important skills.

comments

SECTION 4

The Workshop Sessions

INTRODUCTION

The workshop sessions focused on identifying key issues for rural areas and their translation into practical measures.

The points raised in the individual workshops showed clear relationships and could be grouped in the following way:

- those that advocate the better use of existing resources, facilities and bodies, such as the co-ordination of policies, the setting up of one stop shops, the reintroduction of regional reports and rural strategies;
- those that require new actions, such as local rural animators, a national rural strategy and a rural aid fund;
- those that require changes to national policy or require additional resources - such as redefining the Public Sector Borrowing Requirements, reforming the right to buy or changing fuel tax policy.

COMMUNITY INVOLVEMENT

The workshop discussion was wide ranging at first as the participants attempted to define the range of issues associated with community involvement in rural policy formulation and implementation. There was a general feeling that the community were not consulted enough, or indeed effectively, on key issues. The principal findings arising from the discussion were:

Community involvement should not be regarded as a panacea. It contains dangers such as NIMBYism and the loss of the "bigger picture". There were no guarantees that it would be any more effective, efficient or democratic than other means. To be valuable, it was felt that community involvement had to be actively supported, resourced and trained.

Involvement should be seen as a way of building and strengthening communities. Attention should also be directed towards ensuring that all sections of the community have the opportunity to become involved. Young people in particular seem to be at risk of exclusion.

Involvement is also dependent upon a proper context within which communities can work. One important element of this context would be an integrated set of policies and programmes. Another would be improved partnerships between communities and other agencies.

The prospects for community involvement would be enhanced by counteracting some of the practical and physical problems preventing people from participating. Chief amongst these would be the lack of affordable child care and transport difficulties.

An important question is how to fund local involvement. There is felt to be an over-dependence on the volunteers who are currently the main motivators. Relatively little support would yield much greater benefits from this reservoir of goodwill.

A strong case was put forward for the appointment of local "animators" in rural communities who would have their finger on the pulse of things and understand the needs of rural communities. They would be able to assess opportunities from an integrated perspective. It was felt that councillors could not fulfil this role as a rural specialist (in terms of knowing the systems and networks) was needed to act as a go-between amongst the various groups and bodies involved.

The adoption of participatory approaches in research, appraisal and planning exercises would be a practical step towards greater community involvement in defining issues and appropriate responses.

A particularly important area for community involvement was felt to be the planning system which is currently regarded as inaccessible and not able to reflect local aspirations and priorities. A practical step towards better community involvement would be to improve consultation procedures.

A discussion was held around the Local Enterprise Company (LEC) system and its activities for local development. The

ability of LEC's to act as a genuine mechanism for community involvement was seen to be limited by a number of factors: The LEC boards may be hamstrung by network policy and their credibility undermined by not having elected members. The emphasis on "backing winners"; rather than assisting "access to opportunity" was seen as limiting the range of community interests with which the LEC could work. It was also felt that there was scope to devolve down to a lower level than the current LECs; to Community Council's for example.

Community involvement needs to be supported by the delivery of good information and advice and the exchange of good practice. Local Authorities are perhaps the most appropriate body to play this role. Along with the delivery of information, there should also be a commitment to receive information from a local level.

Despite the broad recognition of the value of the community involvement process, it is felt that investment in human capital lags far behind that placed in other areas. The incorporation of a more explicit social objective into policy areas such as agriculture, forestry and conservation would provide a basis for building this kind of capacity. Similarly, the adoption of an explicit social remit by bodies such as Scottish Enterprise would lend weight to the processes underlying community involvement.

Concern was expressed that the prevailing values in rural policy making did not correspond well to those held by communities. Perhaps not enough attention or consideration was given to the real values of living and working as policies were drawn up for transport provision or other services.

It is recognised that there are elements of many of the above points already in place. The challenge is seen as how to pick up on these and develop them further.

SUSTAINABLE DEVELOPMENT

The workshop discussion had a very wide range of people in attendance from a number of bodies concerned with economic development and the environment. Not surprisingly perhaps, the debate was lively, but it was clear that there were a number of important points which formed the basis of individuals' concern.

The link between economic prosperity and conservation was emphasised. Environmental objectives were felt to be jeopardised by economic stresses.

Given the link between economy and environment, questions are asked about whether we are harnessing our natural assets to best effect. There is concern about the sustainability of our primary industries and about constraints on peoples' ability to gain access to resources. The view was expressed that our tourism industry is not adequately sympathetic to the environment on which it so closely depends. There is felt to be a lack of clear strategy for green tourism and a feeling that the key players do not appreciate what was needed. Local tourism strategies are proposed as an important measure to remedy this.

Small to medium sized enterprises are seen as being most compatible with sustainable rural development, but the prospects for these undermined by factors such as financing arrangements and take-overs, that favoured large scale businesses.

There is the view that environmental values need to be more firmly expressed and articulated in rural policy making, giving a higher priority to the rural environment.

There is concern that many of the measures associated with sustainable development require greatest sacrifices from the poorest members of society. The equality of impacts seem not to have been thought out. For example, a transport policy of raising fuel prices would have an additionally detrimental effect on poorer rural residents.

A better understanding of environmental-economic links, particularly in the area of tourism would be an important and feasible measure to pursue. So too would a better knowledge of what comprises wise stewardship of natural resources, perhaps through a collection and dissemination of best practice. Another priority measure is to experiment in approaches and options for sustainable development. Agency-owned land was seen as offering particular opportunities to pilot new approaches.

EFFECTIVE SERVICE DELIVERY

The discussions of this workshop contained a strong emphasis on the social aspects of service delivery.

There was a great concern with the relative lack of take-up of welfare and social benefits in rural areas, as indicated by the recent work into disadvantage in rural communities.

Alternative approaches to addressing this lack of take up were considered at some length, drawing on experience in Tayside. For example, where the home help service is used as a general welfare rights advisory service. This enhances the capacity of "front-line" staff to give and receive a more comprehensive range of information.

Concern was expressed about the effects of local government reorganisation on specialist services in social work. For example, the consequent effects on local rural residents such as the elderly. the break-up of some regional authorities

Integration was seen as an important key to effective service delivery. Attention was drawn to the value of integrating services across defined areas and rationalising the bodies charged with delivery in that area.

Concern was expressed that bodies such as British Telecom or British Gas do not have an explicit social remit, despite the vital social role that they play. It was felt that the White Paper should explore this issue.

More radical ideas were proposed for example the redefinition of the Public Sector Borrowing Requirement to allow local authorities to become more active in establishing their own housing agencies for the purposes of providing rural housing.

Innovative forms of community transport were felt, in the main, to have failed to provide the kind of service required. The Transport Innovation Grants Scheme was seen as being undermined by not being innovative enough. Transport options should be more firmly based on a clearer understanding of the community to be served.

A key question was how to build on the high level of voluntary and self-help effort seen in all spheres of service delivery which has proved to be flexible and capable of meeting needs.

Attention was drawn to the potential for multi-purpose use of existing buildings such as schools, medical waiting rooms and post offices. Such integrated use is currently constrained by regulation and inflexible budgets. Privatisation is felt to have reduced the scope for multiple-use. The funding of cross-linkages and multi-service centres was seen to be a cost-effective use of resources. It was thought to be valuable to consider the possibility of relaxing planning and building controls in rural areas to permit the shared use of publicly provided premises which may change the financing arrangements and make the provision of such facilities in rural areas more viable.

To ease flows of information, a database to combine and match needs with available services would be a practical tool. This could be linked to a network of local "animators".

INTEGRATION

The workshop discussion on integration was the final one of the series and tended to continue themes developed in earlier debates.

The need for an integrated approach in the White Paper was felt to be paramount and there was a need to ensure that the value system associated with rural Scotland was fully reflected. A shared vision and agreement about ways to deliver this is a vital first step. A statement of specific indicators and targets would be helpful, but these should be developed in local strategies and not be prescribed centrally.

The value of a single co-ordinating body equivalent to the Rural Development Commission was discussed but on balance, thought not to be the best way forward. It would tend to place rural issues in a "ghetto" rather than foster the integration of rural affairs across department and agency activities. More individuals and groups with a multi-sectoral and cross-departmental remit would facilitate integration. An important and practical measure would be to sharpen the activities of the Rural Focus Group and extend this model to a local level.

It is felt that an excessive gap exists between stated policy objectives and the actual results of implementation. A better match between stated priorities and what is actually funded is called for.

There is a need to explore policy instruments (such as former regional reports) which may provide a means for local authorities to put their own rural agenda forward. The new unitary authorities are major providers, with a democratic mandate and are in a good position to play an integrating, strategic role. The need for rural strategies was stressed but the caveat was that these had to operate within a national strategic context. The integration of services across all sectors could be seen as an important part of the decentralisation programme associated with local government reorganisation.

The possibility of a Rural Aid Fund being established was explored as a means of resourcing the implementation of an explicit rural policy.

For "vertical" integration to be effective, the capabilities of voluntary organisations and community groups needed to be recognised and supported. This would enable them to take an equal role in partnerships. This would involve training and resourcing and the removal of barriers to involvement such as inadequate child care and transport.

The effects of external change such as business restructuring has to be accommodated in the policy framework such as the likely effects on small shops and businesses in rural Scotland. In general, it is felt that rural and local considerations need to be integrated into all policymaking. In too many cases, rural development appears to be about undoing the effects of macro-policy.

It was felt that there were too many agencies operating in different parts of rural policy, and there was a case for a "single stop" approach to be investigated.

comments

SECTION 5

Written Responses

In March and April 1995, the University of Dundee Centre for Planning, with Rural Forum, organised a questionnaire survey to identify the key issues in rural Scotland from a wide range of perspectives.

The questionnaire was sent to 1400 individuals drawn from Rural Forum's membership and other contacts database. This included local government officials, farmers, staff with environmental Voluntary Organisations, councillors, MP's, officials in government departments and agencies business people and many others. There was a 14% return and these were analysed at the University of Dundee.

Those invited to the workshop sessions were also asked to return, beforehand, a list prioritising issues affecting rural Scotland and measures to address these. These two sources of written evidence are summarised below.

SUMMARY OF QUESTIONNAIRE RESPONSES

Respondents were asked to rank the principal problem areas facing rural Scotland which they considered should be addressed in the forthcoming White Paper.

The responses suggest that economic issues are perceived to be the most important for the future of rural Scotland. Interestingly, environmental issues are seen as less of a priority. Amongst economic problems, poor job prospects, unemployment and low quality employment are rated as the most severe.

When asked what forms of inward investment would contribute most to rural economies, tourism was rated most highly followed by technology and services. Manufacturing and the use of natural resources trail behind service and financial sectors. These priorities correspond quite well to the actual areas of growth in rural economies, but place a heavier emphasis on tourism and "alternative" practices than do current rural strategies.

Distance and access were seen as the principal difficulties facing rural businesses. Financial restrictions are also given a high priority, reflecting a general feeling that there is a shortage of investment capital in rural areas. Skills shortages are not ranked highly as a problem. In overcoming distance and access difficulties, the principal transport issue was seen as fuel costs, and threats of rising prices. The importance of rail was stressed, followed by road and ferries.

Respondents were asked whether they considered the relevant appointed government agencies (Scottish Enterprise, Highlands and Islands Enterprise and the associated LECs) devote sufficient policy attention and resources to enhancing the economy of rural Scotland. The responses suggest that just over half the respondents are not convinced that the two principal economic development agencies devote sufficient resources or policy to rural areas.

Amongst social and community problems, priority is placed upon the affordability of housing, poor transport networks and poverty and disadvantage, in that order.

When asked to rank the principal environmental problems which were likely to be significant for the future of rural Scotland, respondents clearly rate shortcomings in our ability to manage environmental issues as more serious than the environmental problems themselves. Unclear government objectives are seen as the greatest problem, followed by too many bodies and too much bureaucracy. Lack of access to resources is ranked third, further emphasising the concern about who is managing the environment and for what reasons. Only a minority of respondents consider Scottish Natural Heritage to be devoting sufficient policy and resources to the Scottish rural environment.

SUMMARY OF WRITTEN RESPONSES OF WORKSHOP PARTICIPANTS

Community Involvement

The importance of communities as key participants in rural development is stressed. Participation is not seen as something limited to the implementation of policy or projects, but is seen as extending to an active role in policy development.

Community involvement is not seen as a process for the community alone. The view is that to operate effectively it must be based on partnerships with government and other agencies. It is felt that the voluntary sector is heavily relied upon to work in the area of community involvement, yet has been kept out of shaping things at the strategic policy level. Neither the third sector nor communities themselves are seen as being sufficiently resourced to play their full role in partnerships. It should be recognised that communities especially have to acquire the support, training, skills and confidence that would enable them to participate effectively. For people to become involved they must feel that it is worthwhile and not an excessive burden.

Partnerships need to be able to operate within a coherent context. It is felt that the task of a rural policy should be to provide such a framework.

Community involvement is seen as being threatened by essentially the same forces that threaten communities: employment and housing problems, forced mobility, inadequate and expensive services and lack of choice. Pressures on the family obstruct peoples involvement in the wider community, as does by increasing social divisions and inequalities, within the community. Community Involvement, therefore is seen as being closely tied to wider social and economic forces.

The potential to enhance community involvement is felt to be curtailed by barriers to genuine participation, not just in partnerships but in the sometimes closed and unaccountable workings of agencies, QUANGOs and local government.

In certain areas it is felt that communities have become detached from local affairs because they have become distanced from the use and management of local resources. Community involvement might therefore involve greater access to resources and the loosening of constraints on how they use them.

Measures identified to further community involvement prioritise a policy commitment towards decentralisation and a commitment to maintaining rural communities. More specifically, it is recommended that community capacity is reinforced through training and resources. It is also felt that agency staff could be trained to work more effectively with communities. Research directed at the community level should increasingly adopt a participatory approach.

An experimental approach to action at community level would be welcomed, with networking between communities to share experiences, enhance learning and boost confidence.

SUSTAINABLE DEVELOPMENT

Written responses echo the workshops thinking in recognising the link between economic prosperity and conservation. The main threats to sustainable development are clearly placed on the social and economic development side, rather than the purely environmental.

Intensive or exploitative patterns of resource use are seen as the principal environmental threats. Agriculture and forestry are named as major sources of pollution and environmental degradation. The nature of subsidies, to primary sectors in particular, is seen as generally acting against the principles of sustainability.

A clearer policy framework to harmonise macro-economic and environmental objectives is called for. A general framework is seen as only part of the solution, the other part being local strategies to reflect local physical and social conditions.

Suggested measures to further sustainable development stress the free-ing up of resources along with improvements in resource management. Restrictive controls and protection are not seen as the way forward.

More specific priority measures include the funding of serious research into how the concept of sustainable development can be turned into practical policy and measures.

Substantial reform of the Common Agricultural Policy and Common Fisheries Policy is seen as necessary if they are to contribute to, rather than contravene, sustainable development.

EFFECTIVE SERVICE DELIVERY

Written submissions prioritise a number of issues on effective service delivery. Services must be accessible which means they must be delivered locally. They must also reflect local needs. Forces encouraging centralisation are not helpful in this respect and people feel that a satisfactory balance of public and private provision is yet to be found. People require access

to a number of services and so wish that they be delivered in a co-ordinated manner.

The cost and limited options in transport prevent people from meeting delivers 'half-way' and discriminates strongly against remoter communities and non car owners.

Information is a vital part of delivery and is seen as inadequate and in need of rationalising. The flow of information should be two way with "front-line" mechanisms for delivery of services being geared up to receive feedback on their provision.

Measures proposed to improve service delivery stress a strengthening and better co-ordination of regional and Scottish Office functions. More local involvement in the design of services and service delivery is seen as important to improve sensitivity to customer needs.

It is suggested that the co-ordination of service delivery could be improved by training for providers, local "one-stop" centres and the use of information technology.

INTEGRATION

Peoples' descriptions of problems facing rural society and the rural economy emphasise how they are interrelated. Interrelated issues need to be met with integrated policies and integrated mechanisms for delivery.

Nor are the issues raised exclusively "rural". It is recognised that an attempt to treat rural Scotland without regard to relationships with urban areas and the wider economy would prevent a comprehensive understanding.

Barriers to integration are seen as coming primarily from the sectoral workings of government departments and agencies. In addition to such "horizontal" disintegration, "vertical" disintegration between the maker and the subjects of policy is recognised. "Top down" approaches are preventing decision-makers from coming to terms with the holistic reality of peoples lives. The lack of connection between European Union policies and local aspirations or strategies is felt keenly.

Lack of integration is seen as undermining the effectiveness of agencies and organisations by creating duplication of effort, unnecessary competition and conflict. People are faced by a confusion of activities and responsibilities.

Tensions between private and public agents are viewed as contrary to attempts at integration. There is a feeling that the diminished role of local authorities prevents them playing a co-ordinating role.

A general measure to enhance integration was to achieve greater community involvement, on the belief that local decisions would reflect better the multi-faceted nature of peoples lives.

The preparation of local strategies would provide a basis for communities to integrate more effectively with other levels.

comments

SECTION 6

Analysis

DELIVERY MECHANISMS

One of the issues that all consultees were asked to consider were the mechanisms for delivering rural policies and programmes in Scotland. This was in the context of information about the workings of the Rural Focus Group, local government reorganisation and the requirement for the new authorities to prepare decentralisation plans. Although it was difficult to achieve a consensus around the nature of the problems with the existing mechanisms there was general agreement that there were shortcomings at present. In particular the following were identified as requiring attention:

- lack of strategic integration; particularly at the regional level which is increasingly the key delivery level for most government agencies and local authorities.
- integration is made more difficult in the absence of national and regional strategies that the various parties could sign up to. Local people, businesses and other interests also found it difficult to understand what precisely the government were attempting to achieve in rural Scotland because of this lack of a strategic approach and;
- although more resources were seen as one answer to the problem, the discussions focused on the more effective use and targeting of existing resources. For this to be achieved there needed to be more effective delivery mechanisms that incorporated an integrated partnership approach.

A number of ideas emerged as to how mechanisms could be improved at the regional level. Perhaps the most interesting was about the key role that could be played by the local authorities in facilitating regional and local partnerships to prepare appropriate strategies and action plans. There were suggestions that the new authorities should be required to prepare rural strategies for their areas as they are required to produce housing plans. One of the advantages of the local authorities playing a leading role was their interaction with the broad cross section of rural communities, businesses and other interests. It was agreed that such an approach could also enable local voluntary sector organisations and bodies representing local communities to participate effectively.

There was more difficulty in establishing a consensus about appropriate mechanisms at the national level to establish and deliver rural policy and programmes. While there were some suggestions that a Rural Development Commission should be established for Scotland there was a general feeling that no more organisations should be set up outside existing structures. There was general agreement, however, that the mechanism at the Scottish level needed to focus on integration while achieving delivery through the established organisations particularly at the regional and local levels.

A number of ideas were put forward, building on the existing Rural Focus Group. It has to be emphasised, however, that there was very little understanding of how the Rural Focus Group operated and what, in its present form, it could achieve. It was seen, however, as having the potential to oil the wheels of partnership and integration and establish rural development priorities in terms of areas, activities and client groups. The key to being effective in a co-ordination role was seen as being able to determine strategic priorities, and having the financial muscle to ensure the bodies responsible for delivery worked in partnership on these priorities.

COMMUNITY INVOLVEMENT

During the various elements of the consultation, community involvement emerged as one of the areas where progress needed to be made. This was very closely related to the issues of integration, improved mechanisms and partnerships, these being seen as the fundamental requirements to facilitate effective community involvement. The point was made many times that community involvement strategies needed to be devised and applied collectively between the various agencies and authorities. Community involvement could not be left to be taken forward individually by local authorities, government agencies, health boards and so on as this could create confusion, frustration and cynicism.

Another point that was made repeatedly was the need for community involvement to be stimulated, supported and networked, so that to ensure local communities could establish and pursue their own agendas, while at the same time

going with the grain of policies and budgets of public authorities. Community involvement also needed to be supported through training, the provision of information and the removal of barriers (for example lack of childcare). There was also a strong feeling that too much reinvention of the wheel was taking place particularly at the community level. There was frustration that it was difficult to make connections between communities in different parts of the country perhaps experiencing similar problems but coming up with innovative ways of addressing these problems.

The logic of the approach emerging from the discussions on integration was that local authorities could play a leading role in facilitating, if not necessarily organising, effective community involvement across a wide range of agencies. The use of local animators or field workers was discussed and the needs for mechanisms to network these individuals was highlighted.

POLICY REVIEW

The rural economy was seen of fundamental importance to the future of rural Scotland. In particular the need for more high quality employment opportunities for young people and graduates was felt to be most pressing. There was a concern that the enterprise networks were placing too much emphasis on the trickle down of prosperity and employment from the urban centres and that there needed to be a tailored approach to developing the rural economy, realising the many opportunities that exist in rural areas. While there was a concern about the future of traditional industries such as agriculture, forestry and tourism, there were seen to be opportunities to improve income levels. There was frustration that these issues were addressed by the public agencies in a highly sectoral way that did not make the connections and provide the basis to realise the opportunities that exist. There was some concern that Scottish Enterprise did not have a specifically rural strategy and range of rural programmes to address the needs and opportunities in rural areas. This was contrasted with Scottish Homes which had developed tailored rural policies and programmes.

While training was not frequently raised, there were comments that there was a poor match between training provision and employment opportunities. In particular, there was a feeling that training needed to be directed at creating high quality jobs rather than merely a large number of trained individuals.

Perhaps the policy area of greatest concern was service delivery. This covered issues such as health, shopping, local government services and so on. It is very difficult to draw any consensus out of the discussions on service delivery. There were clear differences between the view that people should be taken to the services as opposed to the service being taken to people in rural areas and the debate about locally accessible services and access to high quality services. The latter issue was seen as particularly relevant in the field of health and other basic services.

Given the range of views expressed the most appropriate approach might be to develop local strategies with the participation of local people on how best service delivery might be improved. There were, however, a number of principles that participants felt should be applied. In particular, equality of service between urban and rural situations. Which applied especially to basic services. It was felt that innovative methods of delivery should be developed and piloted for wider dissemination. The mechanism of rural demonstration areas has been used by Scottish Homes and it would appear to be one way of developing and disseminating good practice more generally on rural development. A wide range of ideas that came forward during the workshops and seminars could be investigated through such rural demonstration areas perhaps facilitated by the local authorities in a co-ordinating role at the local level.

Transport was seen as an important issue that needed to be addressed in rural Scotland. There was a general concern that this issue was not being adequately addressed by existing authorities and agencies. The opportunities to reduce the need to travel by making effective use of new technology and one-stop shops was also highlighted. In particular, ideas were brought forward for using schools, post offices, banks and other local facilities as information points.

While environmental and land use issues did not figure very highly in the discussions there was clearly great value placed upon the quality of the environment and maintaining that quality. There was concern that the environment had deteriorated through inappropriate forestry and agricultural practices encouraged by external factors. It was felt that the future of many rural communities depended upon sustainable development given the reliance on industries such as tourism and agriculture. There was also a view that in Less Favoured Areas farmers and landowners were responsible for looking after the land and the landscape and that this required to be properly funded. There was concern at the difficulties local communities and individuals had in gaining access to the land resource to develop their local economies. There was considerable frustration at the difficulties experienced in many communities in acquiring land for housing or small tourism related developments and a view that this difficulty contributed to continuing decline, loss of young people and often inappropriate land management.

One of the issues most frequently raised was that of rural disadvantage, social exclusion and poverty. There was considerable concern that these issues were being tackled in urban areas but not in rural areas and that resources had to be made available. There were suggestions that there should be a rural aid fund with priorities established at a Scottish level aimed at both geographical areas and priority client groups such as the young or the elderly. It was also felt that this should be delivered through existing mechanisms co-ordinated at the local level by local authorities. It was also felt that the lack of a social remit on the part of the Scottish Enterprise network placed lowland Scotland at a disadvantage to the Highlands and Islands Enterprise network area.

The planning and development control policies of local authorities were considered by many to inhibit rural development. Positive planning, allowing people to use their homes to run businesses and develop new housing, was considered a key to keeping young people in rural areas in affordable housing and having the opportunity to obtain quality employment. The policies adopted by West Lothian District Council, for example, on lowland crofting were mentioned in this regard.

PRIORITY ISSUES FOR THE RURAL WHITE PAPER

- The consultation raised a large number of issues that might be addressed in the White Paper. There are a number of consistent priorities that emerged through the series of questionnaires, workshops and seminars and these are:
- improved integration at the national and regional levels;
- mechanisms to achieve effective community involvement;
- the need to tackle rural disadvantage with resources targeted at client groups (for example, the young) and possibly geographical areas;
- the need to create more opportunities for local people and businesses to obtain access to the land and natural resources in their locality;
- the preparation of local rural strategies and action plans facilitated by the new unitary local authorities in partnership with public agencies and local communities;
- the need to encourage and facilitate innovation in rural development;
- the creation and support of mechanisms and networks for the dissemination of good practice and information;
- a more enabling planning system to help create more, and better, housing and employment opportunities.

comments

ANNEX A

Briefing for the Seminars

1. Rural Forum has been asked by the Scottish Office, Rural Affairs Division to organise a series of four seminars on the proposed Rural White Paper. The seminars will take place in Inverness (5th June), Perth (10th June), Inverurie (15th June) and Lockerbie (16th June). Each of the three seminars will follow the same programme.

1030 - Registration and Coffee.

1100 - Chairman's welcome and introduction.

1110 - Background to the White Paper.

1130 - The issues for rural Scotland.

1200 - Workshop Session 1 - Future Vision.

1250 - Lunch

1400 - Workshop Session 2 - Current Realities

1450 - Workshop Session 3 - Removing the Barriers between Current Realities and the Vision.

1545 - Report Back.

1605 - Chairman's concluding remarks

2. The purpose of the seminars is to identify at a fairly detailed level the issues that need to be addressed in the White Paper and the measures that could be included to address these effectively. Although there needs to be realism, radical ideas are to be encouraged even if they are not thought to be entirely realistic in the current political climate.

3. An official from The Scottish Office will present the background to the White Paper including the terms of reference and the timetable. Twenty minutes has been allowed for this with a few minutes at the end for questions on information.

4. The second presentation will be on the issues for rural Scotland and will be presented by Stuart Black (Inverness), Dermot Grimson (Perth), Mark Shucksmith (Inverurie) and Allan Watt (Lockerbie). The purpose of this session is to provide participants with some ideas that have emerged from the work into rural disadvantage and the questionnaire on the Rural White Paper. A twenty minute presentation followed by some general discussion is allowed for in advance of moving into the workshop sessions.

5. The purpose of the workshops is to identify some of the measures that could be included in the White Paper by first identifying a vision for rural Scotland then the current realities and finally the barriers between the two and how best these barriers might be overcome through the White Paper. One of the dangers is that the workshop sessions focus on particular sectors such as housing or agriculture or the environment. The intention is to focus on rural issues in a more holistic way. One way of emphasising this approach is to identify integrating themes. Four such themes could include:

- Rural disadvantage and access to social, economic and cultural opportunities.
- Sustainable Development.
- Community Involvement and Empowerment.
- Mechanisms to achieve a more integrated approach to rural development.

6. Session 1 should develop a vision for rural Scotland two years after the publication of the White Paper as the participants would like to see it from their different perspectives. There should be scope to develop a range of visions including both the realistic and the idealistic. The output should be a series of ten short statements that make up the vision. Examples of the type of statements that might be envisaged include:

- A place where there are thriving communities with a broad age and social economic profile.
- Rural communities that are more self contained.
- Rural communities that are better connected to adjacent rural and urban communities.
- A place where there is a practical understanding of the relationship between economic needs and effective

husbandry of resources.

7. The output from the first session should be ten short statements that make up a vision. The statements need not necessarily be consistent but should reflect the varying points of view in the group. This session will last 50 minutes.

8. The purpose of the session 2 is to identify the key features of the situation in rural Scotland as it is at present. To some extent it should be possible to draw from the morning presentation and examples might include:

- The loss of indigenous young people and the break-up of the community structure.
- Lack of access to quality employment opportunities on the part of women and highly qualified young people in particular.
- The difficulty that young people have in obtaining a house they can afford so that they can take up local employment opportunities and bring up their families in the area.
- Environmental damage arising from inappropriate forestry and agriculture grants and incentive regimes.

9. This session runs on to session 3 but about 50 minutes should be allowed (less if this is adequate). The output from session 2 should be a list of the ten key features that describe the reality of rural Scotland today.

10. The purpose of the third session is two fold. Firstly, to identify the barriers between the present realities identified in session 2 and the vision identified in session 1. These should be listed and could include issues such as the following:

- Lack of an integrated approach between different statutory bodies in terms of rural development policies and programmes.
- Lack of resources or difficulties in targeting effectively the resources that are available.
- The pattern of landownership and the difficulties of obtaining land for housing or economic development.

11. The final session will be to consider in detail ways in which some of the barriers might be overcome having particular regard to measures that could be included in the Rural White Paper. The group should aim to devise as many measures as possible but take time at the end to identify what they consider to be the three key measures for inclusion in the Rural White Paper. This could include the following:

- The establishment of a rural development agency within or outwith existing structures. (e.g. outwith could include something along the lines of the Rural Development Commission in England which is an entirely separate agency working directly to the Department of Environment. Examples within existing structures could include a rural enterprise company coming under Scottish Enterprise/Highlands and Islands Enterprise or a partnership grouping along the lines of the Cairngorms Partnership but covering rural Scotland).
- A rural aid fund along the lines of the urban aid fund but targeted through a mix of geographical areas and client groups. This could also be achieved through a rural challenge based on priority areas/client groups along the lines of that already established in Strathclyde Region and operated by the Rural Development Commission in England. Another model is a rural premium based on standard spending assessments and delivered through main stream budgets operated by local authorities and government agencies.
- Scrapping of the right to buy in rural areas where public rented housing is less than a certain percentage of the total stock.
- Establishing local land trusts to fund the acquisition of land needed for development with compulsory powers if necessary.
- A programme to facilitate, stimulate and support community involvement through the appointment of local animateurs and or funding to remove the barriers to key individuals becoming involved at the local level.

12. Flip charts will be available in each of the workshops and the facilitators should ensure that these are written up and handed over to Rural Forum's co-ordinator for each of the meetings. These will be as follows:

Inverness - Di Alexander
Perth - Morag MacNicol

Inverurie - Sue Sadler
Lockerbie - David Rothe

comments

ANNEX B

Seminar with Ethnic Minorities

The following were identified as the twelve key issues facing ethnic minorities in rural communities:

- Diet: this is a question of isolation from suitable retail outlets and the small size of the local market for particular diets.
- Language and communication: this is also a factor of isolation from larger communities of ethnic minorities but is also about the allocation of resources devoted to the whole issue of language and communication and the needs of particular groups.
- Harassment: the issue in rural areas is that lack of information on the degree of harassment and perhaps denial by the relevant authorities and communities that harassment takes place. The difficulties are exacerbated by isolation from a wider support of community.
- Lack of opportunities to meet and network: there is often the lack of options for places to meet in rural areas which is partly a factor of isolation but also one of the absence of resources directed at the needs of very small numbers from ethnic minorities.
- Isolation: This is a factor that runs through many of the issues is exacerbated by the lack of opportunities to meet and network, the lack of resources and very often a denial that a problem exists amongst the local community and public authorities.
- Informal jobs and housing markets: this is probably a more important issue in rural areas and is difficult to quantify and address because the problem is usually denied.
- Religious and cultural opportunities: these are very limited due to isolation from similar ethnic communities.
- Access to adult education: this is often a problem of lack of demand resulting in no supply and is a feature of the isolation felt by many ethnic minorities in rural areas.
- Schools curriculum: this is a feature of the relatively small numbers of ethnic minority communities in rural areas but given the opportunity presented by new technology is also associated with denial of the issue by the relevant authorities.
- Peer Pressure: this is particularly a problem for school aged individuals from ethnic minority groups where the pressure to conform to the host culture is very strong. Again, acceptance by the relevant authorities that this is an issue could result in the problem being addressed.
- Problem solving: services exist in the urban areas to help ethnic minorities solve the sorts of problems they face. Such a service does not exist in rural areas. A lack of resources, denial of the problem and isolation are all factors.
- Equal opportunities: There is often a lack of opportunity outwith the economic opportunities provided within the family unit. The issue therefore is not high profile, is not accepted and therefore not addressed.

The general view was that the problems experienced by ethnic minorities in rural areas were no different to those experienced in urban areas. It is important, however, to highlight that these problems are often exacerbated through isolation leading to a lack of acknowledgement on the part of the relevant authorities that problems exist. The measures therefore that are being put in place in urban areas through for example the likes of the Urban Aid Programme are not replicated in rural areas. Furthermore, there is a lack of monitoring and information on the problems faced by ethnic minorities in rural communities.

A number of suggestions were made as to how the problems faced by ethnic minorities might be addressed. These were as follows:

- More information needs to be available in order that the scale of the problem can be measured to persuade the relevant authorities that it needs to be addressed.
- If a Rural Aid Fund or similar fund was established this would provide an opportunity to develop new projects to address some of the issues listed.
- It is important that all parts of the country are covered by the Racial Equality Commission to monitor relevant issues and respond to complaints, enquiries or specific proposals.

comments

"Living in Rural Scotland"

Early in 1996, The Scottish Office will publish the report it commissioned on rural services.

comments

Our Housing Policy

The Government's overall aim is that a decent home should be within reach of every family in Scotland - whether they live in a rural or urban area. We have four strategic objectives in place to achieve that aim, these are:

- to promote greater housing choice
- to assist and enable provision of an adequate supply of housing
- to promote improvement in housing quality
- to seek more effective use of resources.

comments

Scottish Homes Grants

Scottish Homes offers a range of grant mechanisms to increase the housing supply and to ensure affordability in rural areas:

- *Housing Association Grant*, the principal instrument for meeting the needs of the lower income groups in rural Scotland. We recognise that housing associations have a key role to play in meeting housing needs in rural areas. The majority of Scottish Homes investment in rural Scotland is through Housing Association Grant which remains the mainstay of affordable housing provision and is targeted at needy rural communities, based on local housing market and needs research. In 1995-96, grants to a network of over 20 rural and island housing associations will provide 800 houses for rent and 290 for shared ownership.
- *GRO grants for owner occupation* are designed to encourage the private sector to supply good quality new or improved homes in priority areas for investment. These areas now cover most of rural Scotland. Amongst the priorities are projects which provide housing for owner occupation, at affordable prices in areas where the supply is limited, or is constrained by market forces. A normal requirement of GRO grant is that council tenants and those on the waiting list are given priority in purchasing the homes. As well as enabling local people to get on to the home ownership ladder for whom it would not otherwise be possible, the scheme also frees up accommodation for those in housing need and relieves pressure on waiting lists.
- *Rural Home Ownership Grants*, which were piloted in the Western Isles, are targeted at individuals to assist them in gaining access to owner-occupation by helping them to build a new house or renovate an existing one. They have proved to be a cost-effective mechanism for providing low cost housing in remote areas. The grants were extended to all of rural Scotland last year and re-launched with new guidance, promotional material and a targeted leaflet campaign. Scottish Homes had awarded over 150 Rural Home Ownership Grants up to the end of 1994-95 and aims to award a further 120 in 1995-96.

comments

The Condition of Rural Housing

The 1991 Scottish House Condition Survey showed:

- 6.6% of the occupied rural stock fell below the tolerable standard, compared with 4.3% in urban areas
- 18% of rural dwellings had rising or penetrating damp compared to 12% in urban areas
- Average repair costs were almost double the figure for urban areas
- 42% of rural properties needed repairs costing 1,000 or more compared to 29% of urban dwellings
- 36% of rural dwellings were built before 1919 compared to 18% of urban dwellings.

comments

Action on Deprivation

Local authorities are tackling rural deprivation and disadvantage, mainly by trying to meet specific needs such as service provision or transport. For example, Strathclyde Regional Council has established a Rural Challenge to provide funding for innovative and cost effective ways of addressing the problems of rural deprivation, improving service delivery in rural areas and disseminating good ideas and practice to other rural areas.

comments

Perceptions of living in rural Scotland

People like living in rural Scotland (recent research showed that 95% of people were satisfied with their rural community). They said:

- The main advantages of rural life related to the surrounding environment; peace and quiet and living in pleasant surroundings with friendly neighbours.
- The main disadvantages to living in a rural area were the lack of transport and shopping facilities though these were mentioned only by a minority.
- Rural settlements in more remote areas were most concerned about service provision.
- The need to retain young people in rural areas raised concerns about affordable housing and local employment opportunities.
- The difficulties caused for young local people competing in the local housing market was one of the perceived negative impacts of the influx of affluent commuters or retirement migrants to rural areas.
- Incoming households were thought to bring benefits such as children who would help to sustain local schools. Such households often have higher incomes and make a significant contribution to the local economy.
- There had been changes in the time that they had known the area but more thought that the area had improved rather than deteriorated and expected that this would continue.

comments

Local Authority Action on Services

- *Annandale and Eskdale* has established a scheme to pool leisure and recreation equipment for loan to rural communities and another to provide free transport to and from rural areas to allow young people to participate in leisure programmes operated throughout the District. A similar scheme operates in East Lothian.
- In *Fife Region*, local service offices have been established in certain rural communities to promote community involvement in service delivery. Several post offices in more remote communities provide information about regional council services.
- *Highland Regional Council* established a Community Development Projects Initiative to assist community-based projects such as rural swimming pools, rural post offices and heritage centres. With the benefit of European funding, the Council has also developed a system for public information and service provision to rural areas, based on public multi-media computer terminals which enables public services which are routinely available in urban centres to be made available cost effectively to the most rural areas.
- Several local authorities run small business and rural shop assistance schemes and operate mobile libraries.

comments

Video Conferencing In Argyll And Bute Primary Schools

- Primary schools in Argyll and Bute tend to be remote and small, the majority having fewer than 3 teachers. Strathclyde Education Authority is encouraging primary schools to group together in "co-operatives" to help staff development and to provide better support for head teachers.
- Within these co-operatives, schools have been provided with additional computers, CD-ROM and e-mail and a comprehensive staff development programme undertaken. After a pilot study, the BT VC8000 video conferencing system is being installed in 40 schools with help from BT and Olivetti in providing equipment and by giving free installation and initial line use.
- Computers in different schools can be linked together and a picture of distant pupils is available on each computer screen either full size for discussions or retained in a corner while the main part of the screen is being used for joint working between the schools. These electronic links allow pupils to see and talk to others of their own age in other schools, to learn together and to co-operate in joint projects. The system develops the IT skills of pupils and their ability to access and use information, an important factor when the potential for distant and home working is considered. Schools can share specialist teachers, in Gaelic and art and design for example, and staff development is improved through the sharing of experience and increased mutual support.

comments

Change in Small Schools

Small schools form a substantial proportion of all Scottish schools, especially in the primary sector in rural areas. At times of rapid change in both curriculum and school management these schools may face particular problems in coping with the pressures of innovation.

The Scottish Office is to fund new research on "The Management of Change, including Devolved School Management, in Small Primary Schools".

The project will identify and examine the effectiveness of strategies adopted in small schools in response to recent innovations in Scottish education, including devolved school management in order to ensure the effective delivery of teaching and learning in such schools, so vital to community life in rural areas.

comments

Under-Fives Rural Initiative

April 1995 saw the completion of this pilot project which was intended to develop good practice in good quality day care in rural areas. Just over 0.5 million was made available to support the appointment of tutors to work alongside carers and playgroup leaders to assist those working in groups to increase the level of learning for the children attending. The results show that rural tutors can offer a valuable way to enhance the quality of these services.

comments

Collection of Commercial Waste

The arrangements adopted by local authorities for setting and administering charges for the collection of commercial waste have been a matter of concern to many small businesses in rural areas. We intend to identify examples of good practice in dealing with the particular problems of commercial waste collection in small towns and villages. This will be published as guidance for the new local councils.

comments

The National Health Service in Scotland

The NHS works to improve the health of the people of Scotland by:

- promoting better health
- helping to prevent illness
- providing the best treatment possible to those who are ill and health care for those with continuing needs

In delivering these objectives, it aims to:

- make sure that everyone who uses the NHS is treated as an individual
- improve access to services
- achieve value for taxpayer's money

These objectives apply throughout Scotland, although the way in which they are delivered varies according to many factors, including the geography and distribution of population across the country.

comments

Keeping the Shop Open

The Government intends to bring forward a scheme to reduce the burden of rates on the village shop which is providing a service to isolated communities.

comments

National Lottery Successes

Scottish projects with a rural aspect have already benefited from the Lottery. Some examples are:

- The Sustrans cycle network, which plans to link Inverness to Dover with a wide network of cycle tracks was awarded 42.5 million in September 1995.
- The Arran Theatre and Arts Trust at Brodick benefited to the extent of 609,000.
- Shetland Folk Festival Society received 5,000
- The Plockton Village Hall was given over 62,000.
- The Bennachie Community Centre at Inch is to receive 311,000.
- The Millennium Forest for Scotland Trust, which brings the benefits of forestry to a new audience altogether, was awarded 5.75 million in October 1995. This will enable 45 projects to go ahead, aimed at extending the cover of native woodlands and improving public access to woodland in Scotland.

comments

The Scottish Film Industry: Film and Television

Scotland has much to offer international film makers. The beauty and variety of the Scottish landscape and the ease of communications in an English-speaking country are just some of the factors that have attracted film producers to shoot films in Scotland. Indeed, two of the most successful Hollywood movies of 1995, "Rob Roy" and "Braveheart" had scenes shot in the Scottish Highlands. The benefits which film and television production can bring to local economies is recognised by the Government, as is the potential to use films shot in Scotland to promote Scotland as a tourist venue.

This is something which the Government wishes to see developed and to this end The Scottish Office has recently asked Scottish Enterprise and Highlands and Islands Enterprise to commission work to identify, and help overcome, constraints to the future development of the media industry in Scotland. The Scottish Office has also commissioned the Scottish Film Council to produce a CD-ROM to give film makers from all over the world access to information about Scotland and it is hoped that this will prove to be an effective marketing tool in encouraging overseas producers to Scotland.

The setting up in 1993 of the Scottish Office financed Gaelic Television Fund has already helped develop television production throughout the Highlands and Islands. Grampian TV, for example, has established a small studio complex in Stornoway which employs 15 staff. In addition, Scottish Television has taken a conscious decision to record their major Gaelic drama series "Machair" on location in the Western Isles and, by doing so, they have created quality jobs on the Islands and production has significantly boosted the Islands' economy. The Fund has also helped small independent producers establish their businesses in the Highlands where currently there are three independent producers working in the Western Isles and two in Skye.

comments

Community Radio

The smallest independent radio station in Britain, "Heartland Radio", covers almost 3,000 square kilometres of Highland Perthshire and offers a service to a potential audience of some 5,500. The station's programmes are produced and presented by volunteers and since its inception in 1992 the station has built up a loyal local audience for its output which includes local voices, local current affairs and Scots originated music of all sorts. The success of "Heartland" has demonstrated that radio stations of this kind can do much to create a community spirit in rural areas.

Throughout Scotland there are many rural communities which aspire to following "Heartland". Some groups have applied to the Radio Authority (the public body charged with issuing licences for commercial broadcasting in the United Kingdom) for a restricted broadcasting licence which enables them to broadcast for a few days or weeks each year to enhance seasonal events, raise consciousness about a project, issue, or opportunity or simply to boost community confidence and foundries in an enjoyable manner. One such group in Stornoway found that their restricted licence service was so popular that they were able to persuade the Radio Authority that a permanent broadcasting licence for a community station in the area should be advertised.

Permanent stations now planned for Oban and Peterhead will join stations already on air in a number of locations through the Scottish Highlands, many of which have received financial assistance with capital costs from local enterprise companies. The Government welcomes the development of community radio in Scotland and recognises the valuable contribution it can make towards developing community life in rural areas⁸.

comments

The Natura 2000 Network

- **Special Areas of Conservation:** The Habitats Directive lists habitats and species of animals which are important in the European Community because they are rare, endangered or vulnerable. 63 of those species and 52 habitats are found in Scotland, including 14 priority habitats.
- **Special Protection Areas:** With its rich variety of habitats, Scotland is a very special place for wild birds. Some are permanent residents, some come here to breed, some overwinter, some use Scotland as a staging post while migrating. Since these wild birds do not recognise national boundaries, we need international agreements to protect them. The 1979 EC Wild Birds Directive gives Member state of the European Community powers and responsibilities to classify Special Protection Areas to protect all regularly occurring migratory birds, and vulnerable birds which are listed in the Directive.
- **The Scottish Network:** The Government is consulting on the areas to be given these forms of protection.

comments

The Land Cover of Scotland Survey

The first detailed census of the land cover of Scotland was begun in 1987 as a result of increasing concern about the nature and rate of change of land use in rural Scotland. The main objectives were to provide authoritative information for both policy and research purpose and to provide a baseline against which past and future change might be assessed. It has provided widely used data which can be linked to other surveys such as the Countryside Survey 1990.

comments

Deer and Deer Management

There are an estimated 300,000 wild red deer in Scotland together with possibly a similar number of deer of other species, principally roe and sika. These deer are an important part of Scotland's natural heritage and deer stalking and the sale of venison provide valuable sources of income and employment in many parts of rural Scotland. Wild deer populations can, however, create damage to agricultural crops, woodlands and other aspects of the natural heritage and there is a need for careful management and, where necessary, control measures, to avoid these problems.

The Red Deer Commission has a key role to play in encouraging good deer management. It has powers to deal with marauding deer and it works closely with Deer Management Groups throughout the red deer range to encourage deer estate owners and other interested parties to take a co-ordinated approach. It also advises the Secretary of State on all matters relating to wild deer. In recent years, we have provided additional resources to allow the Commission to expand its activities, particularly in the south of Scotland.

We have announced proposals for amending and strengthening deer legislation in order to create a more flexible framework for action by the Commission and deer managers to tackle the problems caused by excessive deer numbers in parts of Scotland.

comments

The Central Scotland Forest

The most ambitious environmental and landscape improvement project in Scotland is taking place in the countryside between Scotland's two largest cities. The purpose of the Secretary of State's Central Scotland Woodlands Initiative, launched in 1989, is to create a new woodland environment - a Central Scotland Forest - stretching from the foothills of the Campsie to the foothills of the Pentlands, and from the eastern fringes of Glasgow to the western fringes of Edinburgh taking in Falkirk, Cumbernauld and Livingston. The project aims to transform the degraded landscape of the Central Belt, and provide social and economic benefits, by the early part of the next century.

The Central Scotland Countryside Trust has the pivotal role in creating the Central Scotland Forest. The Trust is a wide ranging partnership embracing central Government, and its agencies, local authorities, the voluntary and private sectors all of which share the Initiative's common objectives, to provide the focus and vehicle for the development of the Forest.

Historically, The Scottish Office is the largest sponsor of the Trust. In 1995-96 it is making 850,000 available to the Trust; thus continuing its previously high level of support. In addition, the Forestry Commission, following consultation with the Trust, has this year introduced a grant supplement for priority areas in Central Scotland.

comments

The Review of Designations:

The main aims will be to

- re-affirm importance of statutory designations, Natura 2000 and SSSI, and consider what needs to be done for landscape
- define relationships between them and offer guidance on use and impact
- await practical proposals from Cairngorms Partnership before moving forward with Natural Heritage Areas
- pursue simplification and de-regulation consistent with over-arching nature conservation objectives

comments

Renewable Energy

The Government is encouraging the development of renewable energy, where it has prospect of being economic and environmentally acceptable.

- Wind farms produce no harmful gases and create employment in rural areas. Advice has been given to local planning authorities. As a result of the Government decision to oblige the Scottish electricity supply companies to secure more electricity from sustainable sources, twelve wind projects have secured contracts from Scottish Power and HydroElectric Power.
- Coppice of willow or poplar can be grown in short rotations, using methods more commonly used for arable crops, and harvested every 2-4 years for fuel.

comments

Opening Up Rural Opportunities

We will produce guidance on rural development intended to encourage positive provision for employment and community purposes using the development plan and control systems. The guidance, to be published in 1996, will offer ideas on:

- small businesses
- local added value
- conversion and re-use of existing buildings
- lowland crofting
- settlement pattern and transport issues
- community provision and participation.

We will also issue guidance during 1996 on planning for small towns in rural areas covering particularly:

- provision for regeneration and expansion town centres
- transport issues
- townscape quality

comments

Green Belts

Our long-term objectives for green belts are to:

- maintain the identification of towns by establishing a clear definition of their physical boundaries and preventing their coalescence;
- provide countryside for recreation of all kinds;
- maintain the landscape setting of towns.

comments

A Rural Business Use Class

In order to ensure that the planning system continues to play its full part in business development the Government intend to include proposals for a Rural Business Use Class in the consultation on the Use Classes Order to be published in the autumn of 1995, which is part of the wider review of the Scottish planning system.

comments

The Scottish House

- The Government wish to see a new standard of rural housing design emerge as a defining symbol for a new and vibrant rural Scotland and have asked Scottish Office officials to work with a variety of bodies and individuals including the Royal Fine Art Commission for Scotland, Scottish Homes, Scottish Natural Heritage, prominent Scottish architects, builders and consultants, to report on what might be possible, based on current best practice in Scotland and Western Europe.
- One difficulty facing designers in rural Scotland has been the decline in availability of traditional materials and to complement the drive to good design, the Enterprise network will consider how best to further encourage the production, use and marketing of traditional materials for new building.

comments

Competitiveness

The Competitiveness White Paper set out in detail what the Government is doing to enhance the competitive position of the UK as a whole. Although improving competitiveness is primarily a matter for business itself, Government also has an important role. To facilitate enterprise and help business become internationally competitive, we shall continue to:

- create the framework in which companies can prosper - maintaining low inflation and sound public finances, making markets work more efficiently, removing unnecessary regulatory burdens, raising standards in education and training, and ensuring communication and transport infrastructure;
- help companies to help themselves - spreading best practice, sponsor business' needs, and where necessary, providing direct assistance, particularly for smaller firms, and investing in science and technology research.

comments

First Results from Scottish Rural Life 2

- Unemployment in rural Scotland in 1994 was, at 8.4% still lower than in urban Scotland and there are considerable variations within districts.
- Seasonal employment remains a problem in those areas dependent on tourist-related activity.
- Prices tend to be higher in rural Scotland and earnings lower.
- Self employment is important in agriculture, fishing, tourism, leisure and textiles and many people hold a variety of part-time jobs.
- Despite large reductions in agricultural employment, primary sector activities are still regarded as mainstays of the rural economy.
- Losses in agricultural employment have been more than matched by increases in service sector employment.
- Long term unemployment tends to be less severe in rural Scotland and rates for this group have fallen.
- Twice as many people, proportionately, work at home in rural Scotland, reaching some 21% in Stewartry and Orkney.
- Information on recipients of income support and housing benefit suggest that the proportion of claimants is less in rural Scotland than in Scotland as a whole.
- House prices are now more favourable compared to those of towns.

comments

Native Woods Management

The Forestry Commission will build on its partnerships within a wider programme to encourage management of native woods, including the establishment of a broadleaved marketing development group to help woodland owners realise the economic potential of their woods. The aim is to:

- encourage sustainable management of these woods,
- secure their future
- ensure that training, advice, information and opportunities for collaboration between woodland owners are available.

comments

The Government Commitment to Agriculture

- Direct subsidy expenditure on Scottish agriculture in 1994 is estimated at 332 million - approaching 75% of the estimated income to farmers and their families. The expectation is that direct subsidies in 1995 could be around 400 million.
- Indirect subsidies in the form of higher prices due to import tariffs, intervention buying and quota arrangements are also significant. Estimates of this vary but could be of the same order as the direct subsidy figure.
- In the remotest rural areas hill sheep farming predominates. On average, direct subsidies to hill sheep farms in less favoured areas account for more than double the income to the farmer and spouse.
- Even on cereal farms the subsidy support is substantial and has increased significantly in recent years. On average direct subsidies account for one and a quarter times the income to the farmer and spouse.
- Apart from the spending generated by these subsidised incomes, the support maintains agricultural output and employment in rural areas at levels well above those that would obtain if there was no support.
- It is estimated that the loss of 1000 jobs in agriculture would result in the loss of 1,442 jobs in firms which supply goods and services to agriculture, and a loss of a further 441 jobs due to the resulting reduction in consumer spending.

comments

Agricultural Support: The Main Schemes

Hill Livestock Compensatory Allowances support hill farmers in the Less Favoured Areas and are graded according to the severity of the natural handicap. Under the 1994 scheme payments are expected to total almost 41 million (23 million for cattle, over 17 million for sheep).

Sheep Annual Premium is the largest livestock subsidy scheme in Scotland. It is paid on ewes and helps to compensate sheepmeat producers for loss of income when the market price falls below the European Community reference price. Payments made under the 1994 scheme are estimated at over 90 million.

Suckler Cow Premium is the main support for production from the beef herd. Following CAP Reform payments increased to 51 million in 1994 and will reach about 65 million in 1995.

Beef Special Premium: payments under the 1994 scheme amounted to 31 million and will rise to over 35 million in the 1995 scheme.

Arable Area Payments make payments for arable crops to compensate for reductions in indirect support which in 1994 amounted to 117 million.

comments

Highland Birchwoods

Highland Birchwoods is a charitable company jointly funded by the Forestry Commission, Highlands and Islands Enterprise, Highland Regional Council and Scottish Natural Heritage, which through three full-time advisors aims to encourage woodland management by increasing the commercial return to woodland owners. Recent examples of successful projects include:

- the cultivation of shiitake mushrooms on small roundwood which would otherwise have had little value. Commercial cropping of culinary mushrooms is expected to begin in 1996
- the introduction of manufacturing methods to make flooring from timber that otherwise would have been used for firewood.

Through Highland Birchwoods over 650 hectares of woodland have been entered into the Woodland Grant Scheme and a further 1,600 hectares is in prospect, ensuring that future management will be based on sound, sustainable principles.

comments

Community Participation in Forest Management

We are keen to enhance the contribution which forestry can make to sustaining rural communities and to consider how to increase the scope for local community participation in forest management, in the light of research commissioned by the Forestry Commission and taking account of the points raised in the FAPIRA discussion document.

comments

Community Woodlands

Through the Community Woodland Supplement to the Woodland Grant Scheme, the Government encourages new woodlands which communities can use for recreation. The Forestry Commission and local authorities have prepared strategic plans for creating new community woodland. Over 1,250 hectares of community woodland have been planted in Scotland close towns and villages since the scheme began in April 1992.

comments

Skye Bridge

A fixed link to Skye provides effective and reliable transport system that is vitally important to islands such as Skye which face particular problems of remoteness and sparse distribution of population. The New Roads and Streetworks Act 1991 provided the framework for the provision of a privately funded bridge to Skye to greatly enhance the ferry service much sooner than could have been achieved from the publicly funded roads programme.

The Skye Bridge contract was the first scheme in the UK to be promoted and constructed under provisions of the 1991 Act. Construction, valued at over 24 million, started in July 1992 and the bridge opened in mid-October. With the inclusion of the A956 Kyleakin to Uig road into the trunk road network from April 1996, the bridge will form part of a more direct link to the Western Isles.

comments

Village Gates: Langholm

The new "gateways" at the entrances to the Borders town of Langholm on the A7 trunk road, part of a package of traffic calming measures planned to ease problems in the town, show what can be achieved by partnership between local people, businesses and local government and The Scottish Office. Designed by local children in a competition arranged by The Scottish Office National Roads Directorate, and implemented by artist Fiona McColl, who also secured funding from two major businesses in the town, the gateways depict well-known local images and features. It is hoped that they will encourage other towns and villages where traffic calming schemes are proposed in raising the quality of such schemes.

comments

The Scottish National Rural Partnership

We will establish a national body, building on the success of the Rural Focus Group, and providing coordination of national action to match that undertaken by the Local Rural Partnerships.

comments

Rural Action Network

- Rural Forum has recently begun the development of a networking service to support those people working with the disadvantaged in Rural Scotland. Rural Action Network will be piloted in two areas of rural Scotland, with an initial membership of 150 and a central administration and coordination base, located in Perth.
- The service will consist of an information resource, available through computer networks; support and technical assistance, through for example specialised training and the establishment of a Local Exchange Trading System to encourage resource sharing; and demonstration and action research projects.
- It will provide a mechanism for support and communication for community agents already in the field and help identify gaps in this type of service. Membership of the Network will be open across Scotland and services outside the two pilot areas will be made available incrementally.

comments

Scottish Local Rural Partnerships

We will encourage and assist the establishment of Local Rural Partnerships drawn from the most relevant local interests, providing a basis for making local input to decisions affecting local areas.

comments

The Arkleton Centre for Rural Development Research

The new Arkleton Centre for Rural Development Research in Aberdeen aims to become a centre of excellence for rural development research and teaching on a decentralised basis throughout rural Scotland.

comments

The Scottish Rural Partnership Fund

Providing resources to support the new groups, contributing to the costs of servicing them, assisting the employment of community development agents, contributing to the funding of consultancies and filling gaps not covered by the wide range of existing support.

comments

The Existing Grant Schemes

The Special Grants (Environmental) Programme is designed to assist Scottish voluntary environmental organisations to improve their overall capability and effectiveness in carrying out environmental, conservation or improvement work.

The Rural Transport Innovation Grant aims to encourage innovative approaches to the provision of local public transport services for the benefit of people living or working in rural areas.

Funding for rural and semi-rural Councils of Voluntary Service which support social welfare voluntary organisations.

comments

